

BoHAM  
new

## **EXHIBIT 15**

**FILED UNDER SEAL**

Page 1421	Page 1423
<p>1 IN THE CIRCUIT COURT 2 TWENTIETH JUDICIAL CIRCUIT 3 ST. CLAIR COUNTY, ILLINOIS 4 --oOo-- 5 DIANA HOFFMANN, ) 6 individually and as ) 7 Independent Administrator) 8 of the Estate of THOMAS ) 9 R. HOFFMANN, Deceased, ) 10 et al., ) 11 Plaintiffs, ) 12 vs. ) No. 17-L-517 13 SYNGENTA CROP ) 14 PROTECTION, LLC, et al., ) 15 Defendants. ) 16 17 VIDEO-RECORDED VIDEOCONFERENCE 18 DEPOSITION OF 19 PHILIP BOTHAM, Ph.D. 20 Volume 6 (Pages 1421-1683) 21 22 January 5, 2021 23 24 (Beginning at 4:39 a.m.)</p>	<p>1 stereological, and neuropathic 2 studies on potential effects of 3 paraquat in the substantia nigra 4 pars compacta and striatum of 5 male C57B/6J mice 6 Exhibit 143 Dietary administration of 1585 7 paraquat for 13 weeks does not 8 result in a loss of dopaminergic 9 neurons in the substantia nigra 10 of C57BL/6J mice 11 Exhibit 144 Excerpt from the deposition of 1611 12 Richard Smeyne, page 321, line 18 13 through page 327, line 14 14 Exhibit 145 Excerpt of video from the 1613 15 deposition of Richard Smeyne 16 Exhibit 146 Paraquat Health Science Team 1628 17 Minutes, October 2, 2013 18 Exhibit 147 Genetic Dissection of Strain 1639 19 Dependent Paraquat-Induced 20 Neurodegeneration in the 21 Substantia Nigra Pars Compacta 22 Exhibit 148 Assessment of the Effects of MPTP 1644 23 and Paraquat on Dopaminergic 24 Neurons and Microglia in the</p>
Page 1422	Page 1424
<p>1 INDEX 2 PAGE 3 4 EXAMINATION BY MR. TILLERY .....1432 5 EXHIBITS 6 Exhibit 134 Paraquat: Subchronic 1440 7 Neurotoxicity Study in the Rat 8 Exhibit 135 Guidelines for Neurotoxicity Risk 1445 9 Assessment 10 Exhibit 136 Investigating the Reported 1452 11 Paraquat-Induced Neurotoxicity in 12 the Sprague Dawley Rat 13 Exhibit 137 Paraquat Technical Acute 1501 14 Neurotoxicity Study in Rats 15 AR7536/Regulatory/Report 16 Exhibit 138 Document bearing Bates numbers 1505 17 SYNG-PG-31528525 through 8526 18 Exhibit 139 List of studies 1508 19 Exhibit 140 Systematic Review of Parkinsonian 1510 20 Syndromes in Short- and Long-Term 21 Survivors of Paraquat Poisoning 22 Exhibit 141 Email chain bearing Bates numbers 1546 23 SYNG-PQ-00126534 through 6535 24 Exhibit 142 Pharmacokinetic, neurochemical, 1561</p>	<p>1 Substantia Nigra Pars Compacts of 2 C57BL/6 Mice 3 Exhibit 149 Email chain bearing Bates number 1653 4 SYNG-PQ-00793585 5 Exhibit 150 Email chain bearing Bates numbers 1657 6 SYNG-PQ-03901869 through 1873 7 Exhibit 151 Mouse Studies at St. Jude 1664 8 Children's Hospital, November 19, 9 2014 10 Exhibit 152 Excerpt of video from deposition 1674 11 of Richard Smeyne 12 Exhibit 153 Excerpt of transcript from 1674 13 deposition of Richard Smeyne 14 (The original exhibits were provided to the court 15 reporter electronically to be attached to the 16 original and copies of the transcript.) 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24</p>

1 (Pages 1421 to 1424)

Page 1425	Page 1427
<p>1 IN THE CIRCUIT COURT 2 TWENTIETH JUDICIAL CIRCUIT 3 ST. CLAIR COUNTY, ILLINOIS 4 -oOo- 5 DIANA HOFFMANN, ) 6 individually and as ) 7 Independent Administrator) 8 of the Estate of THOMAS ) 9 R. HOFFMANN, Deceased, et) 10 al., ) 11 ) 12 Plaintiffs, ) 13 ) 14 vs. ) No. 17-L-517 15 ) 16 SYNGENTA CROP ) 17 PROTECTION, LLC, et al., ) 18 ) 19 Defendants. ) 20 _____ ) 21 -oOo- 22 23 VIDEO-RECORDED VIDEOCONFERENCE DEPOSITION 24 OF PHILIP BOTHAM, Ph.D., produced, sworn, and examined on Tuesday, January 5, 2021, taken on behalf of the Plaintiffs, with the witness appearing from Jealott's Hill, England, before RENEE COMBS QUINBY, a Certified Court Reporter (MO) #1291, Certified Shorthand Reporter (IL) #084-004867, Certified Shorthand Reporter (CA) #11867, Registered Diplomate Reporter, and a Certified Realtime Reporter.</p>	<p>1 FOR THE DEFENDANT CHEVRON PHILLIPS CHEMICAL COMPANY 2 LP: 3 4 Joseph Orlet, Esq. (via videoconference) 5 Jennifer Cecil, Esq. (via videoconference) 6 Husch Blackwell, LLP 7 190 Carondelet Plaza, Suite 600 8 St. Louis, MO 63105 9 (314)480-1500 10 joseph.orlet@huschblackwell.com 11 12 and 13 Mark Smith, Esq. (via videoconference) 14 Husch Blackwell, LLP 15 736 Georgia Avenue, Suite 300 16 Chattanooga, TN 37402 17 (423)755-2667 18 mark.smith@huschblackwell.com 19 20 FOR THE DEFENDANT GROWMARK, INC.: 21 Anthony Hopp, Esq. (via videoconference) 22 Steptoe &amp; Johnson, LLP 23 633 West Fifth Street, Suite 1900 24 Los Angeles, CA 90071 (213)439-9455 ahopp@steptoe.com 25 26 FOR THE DEFENDANT WILBUR ELLIS: 27 Gerhardt Zacher, Esq. (via videoconference) 28 Gordon &amp; Rees, LLP 29 101 West Broadway, Unit 2000 30 San Diego, CA 92101 31 (619)232-7703 32 gzacher@grsm.com 33 34 ALSO PRESENT: Nichole Graham</p>
Page 1426	Page 1428
<p>1 APPEARANCES 2 3 FOR THE PLAINTIFFS: 4 Stephen Tillery, Esq. (via videoconference) 5 Rosemary Fiorillo, Esq. (via videoconference) 6 Korein Tillery 7 One US Bank Plaza, 36th Floor 8 St. Louis, MO 63101 9 (314)241-4844 10 stillery@koreintillery.com 11 12 FOR THE DEFENDANTS, SYNGENTA CROP PROTECTION, LLC; 13 SYNGENTA AG; and GROWMARK, INC.: 14 15 Ragan Naresh, Esq. (via videoconference) 16 Kirkland &amp; Ellis, LLP 17 1301 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W. 18 Washington, D.C. 20004 19 (202)879-2000 20 ragan.naresh@kirkland.com 21 22 23 24</p>	<p>1 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: 2 Shaun Steele (via videoconference) 3 Alaris Litigation Services 4 711 North 11th Street 5 St. Louis, MO 63101 6 (800)280-3376 7 COURT REPORTER: 8 Renee Combs Quinby, RDR, CRR 9 Missouri CCR #1291 10 Illinois CSR #084-004867 11 California CSR #11867 12 Arkansas CSR #821 13 Alaris Litigation Services 14 711 North 11th Street 15 St. Louis, MO 63101 16 (800)280-3376 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24</p>

PHILIP BOTHAM, Ph.D., Volume 6 1/5/2021

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1429</p> <p>1 --oOo--</p> <p>2 IT IS HEREBY STIPULATED AND AGREED by and</p> <p>3 between counsel for the Plaintiffs and counsel for</p> <p>4 the Defendants that this deposition may be taken in</p> <p>5 machine shorthand by RENEE COMBS QUINBY, a Certified</p> <p>6 Court Reporter and Notary Public, and afterwards</p> <p>7 transcribed into typewriting and the signature not</p> <p>8 waived by agreement of counsel and consent of the</p> <p>9 witness.</p> <p>10 --oOo--</p> <p>11 PROCEEDINGS 4:39 a.m.</p> <p>12 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are on the</p> <p>13 record. Today's date is January 5th, 2021, and the</p> <p>14 time is 4:39 a.m. This is the video-recorded</p> <p>15 deposition of Philip Botham, Volume 6, in the matter</p> <p>16 of Diana Hoffmann, et al., versus Syngenta Crop</p> <p>17 Protection, LLC, et al., Case Number 17-L-517 in the</p> <p>18 Circuit Court, 20th Judicial Circuit, St. Clair</p> <p>19 County, Illinois.</p> <p>20 This deposition is being held at remote</p> <p>21 locations. The reporter's name is Renee Quinby. My</p> <p>22 name is Shaun Steele. I'm the certified legal</p> <p>23 videographer. We are with Alaris Litigation</p> <p>24 Services.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1431</p> <p>1 remotely. Counsel further acknowledge that I will</p> <p>2 not be administering the oath in person but am doing</p> <p>3 so remotely.</p> <p>4 The parties and counsel consent to this</p> <p>5 arrangement and waive any objections to this manner</p> <p>6 of proceeding.</p> <p>7 Counsel, please indicate your agreement</p> <p>8 verbally on the record by stating your name and that</p> <p>9 you stipulate to these terms, after which I will</p> <p>10 swear in the witness and we may begin.</p> <p>11 MR. TILLERY: This is Steve Tillery on</p> <p>12 behalf of plaintiffs. We stipulate and agree to</p> <p>13 these terms.</p> <p>14 MR. NARESH: Ragan Naresh for Syngenta.</p> <p>15 We also agree to the terms.</p> <p>16 MR. ORLET: Joe Orlet for Chevron. So</p> <p>17 stipulated.</p> <p>18 MR. HOPP: Tony Hopp for Growmark. So</p> <p>19 stipulated.</p> <p>20 MR. ZACHER: Gerhard Zacher,</p> <p>21 Wilbur Ellis Company, agreed.</p> <p>22 PHILIP BOTHAM, PH.D.,</p> <p>23 of lawful age, having been first duly sworn to</p> <p>24 testify to the truth, the whole truth, and nothing</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1430</p> <p>1 Would the attorneys present please</p> <p>2 introduce themselves and the parties they represent.</p> <p>3 MR. TILLERY: For the plaintiffs,</p> <p>4 Steve Tillery of the law firm of Korein Tillery.</p> <p>5 MR. NARESH: For Syngenta,</p> <p>6 Ragan Naresh, Kirkland &amp; Ellis.</p> <p>7 MR. ORLET: For Chevron, Joe Orlet.</p> <p>8 MR. HOPP: For Growmark, Tony Hopp.</p> <p>9 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Would the court</p> <p>10 reporter please --</p> <p>11 MR. ZACHER: Wilbur Ellis Company,</p> <p>12 Gerhard Zacher.</p> <p>13 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Anyone else? Would</p> <p>14 the court reporter please read the stipulation and</p> <p>15 swear in the witness.</p> <p>16 THE REPORTER: This is Renee Quinby. I</p> <p>17 am a Certified Court Reporter. This deposition is</p> <p>18 being taken remotely, and those participating in</p> <p>19 these proceedings today are attending via</p> <p>20 videoconference with the witness appearing from</p> <p>21 England.</p> <p>22 Counsel acknowledge their understanding</p> <p>23 that I am not physically present with the witness</p> <p>24 and that I will be reporting this proceeding</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1432</p> <p>1 but the truth in the case aforesaid, deposes and</p> <p>2 says in reply to oral interrogatories propounded as</p> <p>3 follows, to-wit:</p> <p>4 --oOo--</p> <p>5 EXAMINATION</p> <p>6 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>7 Q. Dr. Botham, you're giving this</p> <p>8 deposition, your end of it, from what location, sir?</p> <p>9 A. I'm in Charles Hill in England.</p> <p>10 Q. Okay. And I'm in St. Louis, and we'll</p> <p>11 be taking this remotely. You understand the rules</p> <p>12 that we've discussed previously apply here as well.</p> <p>13 Okay?</p> <p>14 A. (Nods head.)</p> <p>15 Q. And now --</p> <p>16 A. Okay.</p> <p>17 Q. Yeah. Do you have information available</p> <p>18 to you or the ability to pull documents up on eDepoze</p> <p>19 for this deposition?</p> <p>20 A. Yes. I've eDepoze -- I have eDepoze</p> <p>21 open and live and available.</p> <p>22 Q. All right. This, as you understand, is</p> <p>23 the continuation of your prior deposition, right?</p> <p>24 A. I understand that, yes.</p>

3 (Pages 1429 to 1432)



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1433</p> <p>1 Q. All right. So this is actually another</p> <p>2 volume of the deposition and a continuation starting</p> <p>3 on page 1421 of your dep, and also we start here with</p> <p>4 the sequential numbering of your exhibits. So the</p> <p>5 first exhibit we use will be called 134. Okay?</p> <p>6 A. (Nods head.)</p> <p>7 Q. Do you have any questions about the</p> <p>8 procedure?</p> <p>9 (Reporter clarification.)</p> <p>10 (Off the record discussion.)</p> <p>11 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>12 Q. So do you have any questions about the</p> <p>13 procedures?</p> <p>14 A. No. I have no questions at this stage.</p> <p>15 Q. And then my next question to you was</p> <p>16 since June of 2020, what additional work have you</p> <p>17 undertaken in connection with this case to prepare</p> <p>18 yourself for this deposition?</p> <p>19 A. Yes. I've been provided with copies of</p> <p>20 a number of expert reports, which I have read; also</p> <p>21 some transcripts of depositions of experts, which</p> <p>22 I've also read through. I've reminded myself of my</p> <p>23 previous input to this process.</p> <p>24 So I've reread my own deposition</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1435</p> <p>1 actually paraquat toxicity more broadly. And I and</p> <p>2 some colleagues review those monthly lists and look</p> <p>3 up some specific papers as to when we feel it's</p> <p>4 appropriate.</p> <p>5 Q. How long have you been working with the</p> <p>6 monitoring company, the external company in place to</p> <p>7 assist you in monitoring worldwide literature?</p> <p>8 A. I think the external contract has</p> <p>9 certainly been in place for at least five years.</p> <p>10 Q. And prior to that how did you do this?</p> <p>11 A. It was done through our own internal</p> <p>12 resources.</p> <p>13 Q. Did you have an assigned scientist or</p> <p>14 person involved to monitor this?</p> <p>15 A. It was less formal than it is now, and</p> <p>16 we tended to do that within a team. So a number of</p> <p>17 individuals would do that.</p> <p>18 Q. So how many people would, for example,</p> <p>19 monitor studies concerning the neurotoxicity of</p> <p>20 paraquat?</p> <p>21 A. At the moment we have four people who</p> <p>22 specifically look at that including myself.</p> <p>23 Q. Who are those four?</p> <p>24 A. So that's myself. It would be</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1434</p> <p>1 transcripts and, of course, continued to keep up to</p> <p>2 date with the literature on the subject of paraquat</p> <p>3 and Parkinson's disease.</p> <p>4 Q. What literature have you seen that's</p> <p>5 come out since June that relates to any of the issues</p> <p>6 we've discussed? Not necessarily in detail but just</p> <p>7 the topic of the literature.</p> <p>8 A. Well, we -- we always have done it</p> <p>9 through regular monitoring of the literature, and it</p> <p>10 continues to be quite a big body of literature.</p> <p>11 There have been a few important papers,</p> <p>12 including a new epidemiology paper which I've</p> <p>13 particularly focused on. But it's been a pretty</p> <p>14 broad reading of -- to make sure that I'm as up to</p> <p>15 date as possible.</p> <p>16 Q. And the regular monitoring you've talked</p> <p>17 to me about in the past, is there a formalized method</p> <p>18 at Syngenta for monitoring this, or is it done by</p> <p>19 area of interest by the scientists?</p> <p>20 A. We do have a formal process. So we</p> <p>21 engage an external company to look at the literature</p> <p>22 to provide us with monthly reports of literature,</p> <p>23 which is -- which relates to the relationship</p> <p>24 between paraquat and Parkinson's disease and</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1436</p> <p>1 Dr. Andy Cook. It would be Dr. Dan Minnema, and</p> <p>2 Dr. Haitian Lu, who has joined the team fairly</p> <p>3 recently.</p> <p>4 Q. And where did he join from?</p> <p>5 A. He joined the company from another</p> <p>6 organization, another company, around about a year</p> <p>7 ago, I think.</p> <p>8 Q. Okay. Have you read -- strike that.</p> <p>9 Which depositions have you read?</p> <p>10 A. I've read the depositions of the</p> <p>11 Syngenta experts that were -- that provided reports.</p> <p>12 Q. Okay. Were there any, to your</p> <p>13 knowledge, that were omitted, or did you try at least</p> <p>14 to read every deposition of every witness taken by</p> <p>15 the plaintiffs in the case?</p> <p>16 A. I read those depositions which were</p> <p>17 particularly relevant to the issues of safety, and I</p> <p>18 read those in more detail, certainly. So I didn't</p> <p>19 read absolutely every one in detail.</p> <p>20 Q. Do you have a list of the ones you read?</p> <p>21 A. I would have to -- to check my notes to</p> <p>22 give you the exact list.</p> <p>23 Q. Okay.</p> <p>24 A. But, again, I can do that at some</p>

4 (Pages 1433 to 1436)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1437</p> <p>1 point.</p> <p>2 <b>Q. Okay. You have the notes with you,</b></p> <p>3 <b>though, right?</b></p> <p>4 A. I have notes here in the office with</p> <p>5 me, yes.</p> <p>6 <b>Q. Did you read, for example, the</b></p> <p>7 <b>deposition of Dr. Smeyne?</b></p> <p>8 A. No. Dr. Smeyne? I've not read that</p> <p>9 one.</p> <p>10 <b>Q. Okay. All right. Okay. What else have</b></p> <p>11 <b>you done besides reading depositions and the</b></p> <p>12 <b>plaintiffs' reports?</b></p> <p>13 A. And keeping up to date with the</p> <p>14 literature, as I said.</p> <p>15 <b>Q. Going forward.</b></p> <p>16 A. Well, I've continued to lead the</p> <p>17 paraquat health science team, which we've talked</p> <p>18 about in my previous depositions.</p> <p>19 We have regular monthly conference</p> <p>20 calls where we have been finalizing some of the</p> <p>21 research work that we have been doing, including</p> <p>22 some final publications, and also discussing some of</p> <p>23 the literature findings that we've been talking</p> <p>24 about a few minutes ago.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1439</p> <p>1 engaged in.</p> <p>2 <b>Q. And how long has that process been in</b></p> <p>3 <b>place?</b></p> <p>4 A. Well, the health science team as it's</p> <p>5 now constituted really started back in 2008, and it</p> <p>6 has evolved over time. There are now fewer people</p> <p>7 who are involved in the first instance. So it's</p> <p>8 been going in -- really in one form or another for</p> <p>9 12 years now.</p> <p>10 <b>Q. And who is on the health science team</b></p> <p>11 <b>today?</b></p> <p>12 A. So it's myself, Andy Cook,</p> <p>13 Dan Minnema --</p> <p>14 <b>Q. Haitian Lu. Are there --</b></p> <p>15 A. Haitian Lu, yes.</p> <p>16 <b>Q. Aren't there other people?</b></p> <p>17 A. Yes. And one other person,</p> <p>18 Alex Stevens. And he has been the -- one of the</p> <p>19 lead scientists on the pharmacokinetic papers. So</p> <p>20 he's been called up to the team in the last year or</p> <p>21 so.</p> <p>22 <b>Q. And do you meet monthly?</b></p> <p>23 A. Approximately monthly we'll have a</p> <p>24 conference call.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1438</p> <p>1 <b>Q. Has your --</b></p> <p>2 <b>(Reporter clarification.)</b></p> <p>3 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>4 <b>Q. Strike that.</b></p> <p>5 <b>Has your pharmacokinetic study been</b></p> <p>6 <b>published?</b></p> <p>7 A. It has been accepted for publication</p> <p>8 subject to some modifications, which we have now</p> <p>9 made.</p> <p>10 <b>Q. Okay. And where is that? What</b></p> <p>11 <b>publication?</b></p> <p>12 A. I would just need to go back and</p> <p>13 double-check. I believe it's Regulatory</p> <p>14 Toxicology &amp; Pharmacology, but I would just like to</p> <p>15 double-check that that's where it's finally landed.</p> <p>16 <b>Q. Okay. Your health science team,</b></p> <p>17 <b>paraquat health science team, are those meetings</b></p> <p>18 <b>where minutes were taken?</b></p> <p>19 A. No. At the moment, we -- the health</p> <p>20 science team doesn't attempt to capture minutes,</p> <p>21 formal minutes.</p> <p>22 Andy Cook will, however, capture</p> <p>23 actions, and we'll put those into an email. And so</p> <p>24 there is a record of the activities that we're</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1440</p> <p>1 <b>Q. How long do these meetings last?</b></p> <p>2 A. Between one to two hours.</p> <p>3 <b>Q. Okay. And are you the chairman or head</b></p> <p>4 <b>of that group?</b></p> <p>5 A. Yes. I'm the chairman, and I still</p> <p>6 lead the health science team.</p> <p>7 <b>Q. Okay. All right. Our very first</b></p> <p>8 <b>exhibit we're going to talk about today is</b></p> <p>9 <b>Exhibit 134. Okay?</b></p> <p>10 <b>(Exhibit 134 was identified</b></p> <p>11 <b>for the record.)</b></p> <p>12 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>13 <b>Q. And I want you to take a look at this</b></p> <p>14 <b>exhibit, make sure that your eDepoze is working, and</b></p> <p>15 <b>that you can look at this.</b></p> <p>16 <b>And just for the record, this is the</b></p> <p>17 <b>Paraquat Subchronic Neurotoxicity Study in the Rat.</b></p> <p>18 <b>It's an EPA guideline study of June 2006, 90 days in</b></p> <p>19 <b>food.</b></p> <p>20 <b>Do you remember that study?</b></p> <p>21 A. I do.</p> <p>22 <b>Q. Okay. Let's see if we can pull that out</b></p> <p>23 <b>and let you look at it.</b></p> <p>24 <b>Throughout the deposition, please, if</b></p>

5 (Pages 1437 to 1440)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1441</p> <p>1 you need to spend time with a document or exhibit</p> <p>2 and make sure that you've read it adequately to</p> <p>3 satisfy yourself that you can answer my questions,</p> <p>4 just ask for additional time to do so.</p> <p>5 A. Okay. The eDepoze is working so I can</p> <p>6 see the report.</p> <p>7 Q. All right. And why don't you just take</p> <p>8 a second to familiarize yourself with that. And some</p> <p>9 of it, it's – we'll refer to this as the "Chivers</p> <p>10 Report, 2006 Guideline Study."</p> <p>11 A. Okay. I've refamiliarized myself with</p> <p>12 the first part of that including the summary.</p> <p>13 Honestly, it's a very big report; so I suggest we</p> <p>14 try to focus where you would like to.</p> <p>15 Q. Right. I don't think that it will be</p> <p>16 necessary for you to get into the details based upon</p> <p>17 my questions. Okay?</p> <p>18 A. Fine.</p> <p>19 Q. So Exhibit 134, for the record, is a</p> <p>20 study entitled "Paraquat Subchronic Neurotoxicity</p> <p>21 Study in the Rat," correct?</p> <p>22 A. Correct.</p> <p>23 Q. And this is a subchronic neurotoxicity</p> <p>24 study that the EPA required Syngenta to perform,</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1443</p> <p>1 A. Sorry. Would you repeat that question?</p> <p>2 Q. Yes. Is there something in between?</p> <p>3 How long is a chronic study?</p> <p>4 A. A chronic study would generally – in</p> <p>5 the rodent, a chronic study would generally be</p> <p>6 18 months to two years. In a nonrodent, the chronic</p> <p>7 study would be 12 months.</p> <p>8 Q. Has Syngenta ever performed a long-term</p> <p>9 paraquat neurotoxicity study to your knowledge?</p> <p>10 A. No. The long-term chronic studies that</p> <p>11 we've conducted have been the guideline studies in</p> <p>12 rodents and nonrodents, which include an element of</p> <p>13 assessing neurotoxicity but not to the extent that</p> <p>14 is required in the specific neurotoxicity study</p> <p>15 we're talking about now.</p> <p>16 Q. And just so we're clear for the record,</p> <p>17 then – excuse me. I'm sorry – Syngenta has never</p> <p>18 undertaken any neurotoxicity studies longer than</p> <p>19 90 days for the observation of specific neurotoxicity</p> <p>20 end points; is that correct?</p> <p>21 A. That's correct, yes.</p> <p>22 Q. All right. Now, let's put this study in</p> <p>23 perspective time-wise in terms of the deposition and</p> <p>24 those who look at and hear your deposition later.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1442</p> <p>1 right?</p> <p>2 A. That is correct.</p> <p>3 Q. In terms of specific neurotoxicity</p> <p>4 studies, not studies where, you know, clinical signs</p> <p>5 might have been evaluated but a specific neurotox</p> <p>6 study, to your knowledge, was this the very first</p> <p>7 neurotox study undertaken by Syngenta for the EPA at</p> <p>8 their direction?</p> <p>9 A. This was certainly the first</p> <p>10 neurotoxicity study done in accordance with the EPA</p> <p>11 guidelines on neurotoxicity studies.</p> <p>12 Q. In other words, this was the first time</p> <p>13 that you'd been asked to do a study that the EPA</p> <p>14 focused specifically on neurotoxicity, correct?</p> <p>15 A. That is correct.</p> <p>16 Q. All right. "Subchronic" means it was a</p> <p>17 90-day study, right?</p> <p>18 A. That is right.</p> <p>19 Q. A long-term study would be one that was</p> <p>20 four months or longer; is that right?</p> <p>21 A. Long-term studies are generally of</p> <p>22 18 months to two-year duration.</p> <p>23 Q. Is there an interval period of time for</p> <p>24 a study?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1444</p> <p>1 This guideline study that we've marked</p> <p>2 as Plaintiffs' Deposition Exhibit Number 134</p> <p>3 actually took place fairly soon, within a year or</p> <p>4 so, of Dr. Louise Marks doing her C57 black mouse</p> <p>5 studies, correct?</p> <p>6 A. Yes, that is correct.</p> <p>7 Q. As a matter of fact, even though she had</p> <p>8 completed her studies and had her study results, her</p> <p>9 studies had not yet been written up into study</p> <p>10 reports until June of 2007, correct?</p> <p>11 A. That is correct, yes.</p> <p>12 Q. But she had actually done the studies on</p> <p>13 the C57 black mouse starting in 2003 or 2004 and</p> <p>14 finishing in 2005, right?</p> <p>15 A. Yes. That is my – my understanding.</p> <p>16 Q. All right. So by June of 2006, Syngenta</p> <p>17 already knew the results of three paraquat</p> <p>18 neurotoxicity studies performed by Dr. Louise Marks;</p> <p>19 is that right?</p> <p>20 A. Yes.</p> <p>21 Q. Now, we've previously discussed in great</p> <p>22 detail the scientific studies and the results that</p> <p>23 Louise Marks obtained, right?</p> <p>24 A. We have.</p>

6 (Pages 1441 to 1444)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1445</p> <p>1 Q. All right. Those are the ones that we</p> <p>2 discussed where she had one result from her first</p> <p>3 study, and then once she trained in</p> <p>4 Dr. Dino DiMonte's laboratory and started using</p> <p>5 automated stereology equipment instead of manual</p> <p>6 equipment, she found in each of the three follow-up</p> <p>7 studies that paraquat caused a statistically</p> <p>8 significant loss of dopaminergic neurons in the</p> <p>9 substantia nigra, correct?</p> <p>10 A. That is correct.</p> <p>11 Q. And, again, I think we've spoken of this</p> <p>12 earlier in this deposition, but the loss of</p> <p>13 dopaminergic neurons is one of the hallmark</p> <p>14 pathologic signs of Parkinson's disease, right?</p> <p>15 A. It is.</p> <p>16 Q. Now, if we can go -- if you'd pull up</p> <p>17 Exhibit 135, please, which is the next one.</p> <p>18 (Exhibit 135 was identified</p> <p>19 for the record.)</p> <p>20 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>21 Q. We're going to come back to this study</p> <p>22 that's up now, Dr. Botham, but I want to ask you some</p> <p>23 questions about some guidelines.</p> <p>24 A. Okay.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1447</p> <p>1 Q. Could you -- could you slowly and</p> <p>2 clearly read that into the record, that section,</p> <p>3 paragraph 4?</p> <p>4 I don't think this is being captured;</p> <p>5 so we have to take our time today and make sure that</p> <p>6 we document what is appearing on the eDepoze screen.</p> <p>7 Okay?</p> <p>8 A. So on the page 17 that I've got in</p> <p>9 front of me, paragraph -- paragraph 4 starts, "It is</p> <p>10 also assumed that..."</p> <p>11 Q. Yes. That's the -- that's the</p> <p>12 provision, please.</p> <p>13 A. Okay. So I'll read on.</p> <p>14 "It is also assumed that, in the</p> <p>15 absence of data to the contrary, the most sensitive</p> <p>16 species is used to estimate human risk. This is</p> <p>17 based on the assumption that humans are as sensitive</p> <p>18 as the most sensitive animal species tested. This</p> <p>19 provides a conservative estimate of sensitivity for</p> <p>20 added protection to the public. As with other</p> <p>21 noncancer end points, it is assumed that there is a</p> <p>22 nonlinear dose response relationship for</p> <p>23 neurotoxicants. Although there may be a threshold</p> <p>24 for neurotoxic effects, these are often difficult to</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1446</p> <p>1 Q. If you could just familiarize yourself</p> <p>2 with this particular document, Exhibit 135 is</p> <p>3 entitled "Guidelines for Neurotoxicity Risk</p> <p>4 Assessment," isn't it?</p> <p>5 A. I'm just opening this now. And, yes, I</p> <p>6 can confirm that.</p> <p>7 Q. And it was published on May 14th, 1998,</p> <p>8 in the Federal Register, right?</p> <p>9 A. Yes, that's correct.</p> <p>10 Q. And I'm sure that Syngenta knew all</p> <p>11 about this -- provisions of this neurotoxicity risk</p> <p>12 assessment document at the time it came out, right?</p> <p>13 MR. NARESH: Objection as to</p> <p>14 foundation.</p> <p>15 THE WITNESS: Yes. We would have known</p> <p>16 that.</p> <p>17 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>18 Q. All right. Now, if you'd go to page --</p> <p>19 I believe it's -- is it 17?</p> <p>20 If you'd go to page 17 of the document,</p> <p>21 the lower left-hand corner has a page reference.</p> <p>22 And if you'd just skip to 17 and specifically</p> <p>23 paragraph 4.</p> <p>24 A. Okay.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1448</p> <p>1 determine empirically. Therefore, a nonlinear</p> <p>2 relationship is assumed to exist for</p> <p>3 neurotoxicants."</p> <p>4 Q. This provision had been published for</p> <p>5 eight years from the time Syngenta did its 2006</p> <p>6 guideline studies with the rat, correct?</p> <p>7 A. Correct.</p> <p>8 Q. And at that time Syngenta knew from the</p> <p>9 Dr. Marks studies that the C57 black mouse was</p> <p>10 sensitive to paraquat exposure and consistently</p> <p>11 showed evidence of dopaminergic cell loss in the</p> <p>12 midbrain following exposure.</p> <p>13 Is that a fair statement?</p> <p>14 A. Yes. I -- that is fair.</p> <p>15 Q. Okay. And despite this knowledge,</p> <p>16 Syngenta never told the EPA and other regulators or</p> <p>17 the general scientific community of Dr. Marks'</p> <p>18 findings in 2006, correct?</p> <p>19 A. That's not quite correct. I think, as</p> <p>20 we've discussed before, we did discuss that -- the</p> <p>21 work of Dr. Marks, for example, with</p> <p>22 Professor DiMonte.</p> <p>23 Q. Right. He was a consultant with you,</p> <p>24 right?</p>

7 (Pages 1445 to 1448)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1449</p> <p>1 A. He was, yes. But we did speak to him 2 at a time prior to him being a consultant. 3 Q. So -- but did you, for example, send 4 these Marks studies to the EPA until last December? 5 A. No. We did not send those to the EPA. 6 Q. Okay. And did you publish those in the 7 public literature where scientists from around the 8 world could view them, read them, the same way you 9 read studies every month? 10 A. Again, as we've said before, the 11 initial work of Dr. Marks was presented at the 12 scientific meeting. 13 Q. Right. That one was because it was 14 negative. Remember? 15 A. The reason why it was presented was not 16 because it was negative. It was presented because 17 that was the information we had at the time, and we 18 wanted to discuss with others why we may have got a 19 negative result compared to the positive result that 20 other researchers had found. 21 Q. Okay. And you actually did a 22 presentation at a neurotoxicity seminar or a 23 presentation group, right? 24 A. That's correct.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1451</p> <p>1 Q. Okay. Who was involved in considering 2 that? 3 A. If anybody would have been involved, it 4 would have perhaps been our regulatory colleagues in 5 the United States, but I am not aware if that -- if 6 that indeed did occur. 7 Q. But you are aware that the people at 8 Jealott's Hill and other laboratories for Syngenta 9 around the world were aware of this provision of the 10 EPA's guidelines for neurotoxicity risk assessment 11 dated May 14th, 1998, correct? 12 A. Correct. 13 Q. Okay. So they knew you were supposed to 14 use the most sensitive laboratory animal that you 15 could find to the -- to the chemical, the study, 16 correct? 17 MR. NARESH: Mischaracterizes the 18 document. 19 THE WITNESS: Correct. 20 BY MR. TILLERY: 21 Q. Okay. So after the rat study was done 22 by Dr. -- by Chivers and the results published and 23 the results were made aware of, no one from Syngenta, 24 including the test author Chivers, ever indicated</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1450</p> <p>1 Q. And when her studies were corrected and 2 she came back and found that she had been using a 3 piece of equipment that wasn't sensitive enough, the 4 manual technique, and started using an automated 5 technique, she got three studies in a row with the 6 same type of findings, didn't she? 7 A. She did. 8 Q. And did you go back to that same 9 neurological groups and seminars in the following 10 years and present those three studies? 11 A. No, we did not. 12 Q. Okay. And did you call the EPA and send 13 it to them? 14 A. No, we did not. 15 Q. Did you publish them in general -- in 16 the general literature? 17 A. No, we did not. 18 Q. Okay. After the rat guidelines study 19 was done that we've pulled up here as Exhibit 134, 20 did it occur to you that you should follow this 21 section and tell the EPA about the Marks black mouse 22 studies? 23 A. No. That was not a consideration that 24 I was certainly involved in, in considering, no.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1452</p> <p>1 that you had discovered at Syngenta a more sensitive 2 laboratory animal in terms of paraquat exposure, 3 correct? 4 A. That, I think, is not quite how I would 5 put it in terms of whether indeed you could say that 6 the mouse was more sensitive in terms of the end 7 points, which are required in this guideline 8 neurotoxicity study. 9 Q. Did anyone call the EPA and say, "You 10 know, even though we didn't get the same results in 11 the rat study, we had just finished some C57 mouse 12 studies and three in a row showed neurotoxicity"? 13 Did you do that? 14 A. No, we did not do that. 15 Q. All right. Did that ever come up as a 16 topic? Was it ever discussed? 17 A. As I said a few minutes ago, I'm not 18 aware that such a discussion did take place. I 19 certainly don't recall me getting involved in such a 20 discussion. 21 Q. Okay. Let's go to Exhibit 136. 22 (Exhibit 136 was identified 23 for the record.) 24</p>

8 (Pages 1449 to 1452)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1453</p> <p>1 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>2 Q. So she's pulling up on eDepoze another</p> <p>3 exhibit for us to look at, and if you'd open this.</p> <p>4 And for the record, this is Exhibit 136. Okay?</p> <p>5 And take a look at this document as</p> <p>6 well, Dr. Botham.</p> <p>7 MR. NARESH: Stephen, for the record,</p> <p>8 Is this the same as a previously introduced version</p> <p>9 of the Marks study?</p> <p>10 MR. TILLERY: I don't think so. I</p> <p>11 don't believe this one is. This is a rat study that</p> <p>12 she did in 2006.</p> <p>13 THE WITNESS: Okay. I can see this.</p> <p>14 I'm just reading the first part of it.</p> <p>15 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>16 Q. Yeah. If you can just familiarize</p> <p>17 yourself with it so – where you remember the study.</p> <p>18 A. Okay. I've read the summary; so I</p> <p>19 think that probably would be fine for now.</p> <p>20 Q. All right. So in – strike that.</p> <p>21 In 2006 Dr. Louise Marks performed</p> <p>22 another study, and this one involved rats, correct?</p> <p>23 A. That's correct.</p> <p>24 Q. And I think we discussed this back in</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1455</p> <p>1 the numbers are given – "is not reproducible in the</p> <p>2 rat. This finding suggests the effects observed may</p> <p>3 be species and/or strain specific."</p> <p>4 Q. Now, if we kind of break this down to</p> <p>5 make sure that what you read is fully understood by</p> <p>6 the people who look at your deposition later, this</p> <p>7 was the reference to the Sprague Dawley rat studies,</p> <p>8 the same kind of animals done in the guideline</p> <p>9 studies, correct?</p> <p>10 A. Yes.</p> <p>11 Q. Okay. So the guideline studies were</p> <p>12 undertaken using exactly the same test animal as</p> <p>13 Dr. Louise Marks used when she tried to follow up</p> <p>14 from her C57 mouse studies, correct?</p> <p>15 A. That's right.</p> <p>16 Q. All right. And here it references a –</p> <p>17 three separate studies: One is XM7258. One is</p> <p>18 XM7371, and one is XM7480. Those are the research</p> <p>19 reports that we have previously marked and admitted</p> <p>20 as exhibits in this deposition, correct?</p> <p>21 A. Correct.</p> <p>22 Q. Those are the ones that showed a 20 to</p> <p>23 25 percent loss of dopaminergic cells in the brains,</p> <p>24 the substantia nigra portion of the brain, of the C57</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1454</p> <p>1 February that she, in fact, had done this study, but</p> <p>2 we didn't spend much time on it.</p> <p>3 Do you remember that?</p> <p>4 A. Yes. We didn't focus on this one.</p> <p>5 Q. Right. If you would turn to page 21 of</p> <p>6 that document, and let's look at the conclusion of</p> <p>7 Dr. Marks' rat study.</p> <p>8 A. Yes. I've done that.</p> <p>9 Q. And would you mind just reading in the</p> <p>10 last three sentences – well, we may as well read the</p> <p>11 four – the whole conclusion of the paper under 6.0</p> <p>12 on that page, all six lines of that paragraph.</p> <p>13 Could you read those into the record</p> <p>14 slowly and clearly, please?</p> <p>15 A. "10 milligrams per kilogram paraquat</p> <p>16 dichloride when administered IP, intraperitoneally,</p> <p>17 twice weekly for four weeks to male Sprague Dawley</p> <p>18 rats did not result in nigrostriatal toxicity as</p> <p>19 determined by the assessment of dopaminergic cell</p> <p>20 number in the substantia nigra pars compacta and</p> <p>21 astrocytic and microglial expression in the</p> <p>22 substantia nigra. It would therefore appear that</p> <p>23 the 20 to 25 percent cell loss observed in the C57</p> <p>24 black mouse in three previous CTL studies" – and</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1456</p> <p>1 black mouse, correct?</p> <p>2 A. Correct.</p> <p>3 Q. So what Dr. Marks is saying here is that</p> <p>4 the 25 – 20 to 25 percent cell loss observed in the</p> <p>5 C57 mouse in her three studies were not reproduced in</p> <p>6 the rat and that the suggestion may that – may be</p> <p>7 that the result is species or strain specific,</p> <p>8 correct?</p> <p>9 A. Correct.</p> <p>10 Q. Given the results of Dr. Marks' black</p> <p>11 mouse studies, why did Syngenta decide to do this EPA</p> <p>12 guideline study with the rat instead of the black</p> <p>13 mouse when it knew the C57 black mouse would show</p> <p>14 evidence of neurotoxicity?</p> <p>15 A. Well, one very important reason is that</p> <p>16 when you are conducting guideline studies and</p> <p>17 particularly actually this neurotoxicity guideline</p> <p>18 study which was relatively new and – you really</p> <p>19 have to make sure that you understand the</p> <p>20 significance of any changes that you might see in</p> <p>21 such a study. So you need to actually understand</p> <p>22 some of the background to the model that you're</p> <p>23 using so that you can interpret the changes fully.</p> <p>24 We would have not been able to have had</p>

9 (Pages 1453 to 1456)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1457</p> <p>1 that background for all the different parameters</p> <p>2 that you have to assess in a guideline toxicity</p> <p>3 study in the mouse because we had no experience of</p> <p>4 using the mouse in the guideline studies.</p> <p>5 Q. But you did. You did have experience</p> <p>6 using the C57 mouse in the studies that Dr. Marks had</p> <p>7 just completed, right?</p> <p>8 A. Indeed with a very specific focus on</p> <p>9 the pathology in the brain and not more widely with</p> <p>10 respect to how you might assess neurotoxicity.</p> <p>11 Q. But actually didn't you use basically</p> <p>12 the same study parameters as she used in the C57</p> <p>13 mouse when you did the 2006 guideline study from the</p> <p>14 EPA with the rat?</p> <p>15 A. The guideline study requires you to</p> <p>16 look much more broadly at the potential effects on</p> <p>17 the nervous system, so looking at pathology,</p> <p>18 neuropathology, not just in the substantia nigra but</p> <p>19 other parts of the brain, the peripheral nervous</p> <p>20 system, and also particularly focusing on whether</p> <p>21 there are any clinical expressions of neurotoxicity</p> <p>22 in the behavior of the rat.</p> <p>23 Q. But you can also assess clinical</p> <p>24 observations in a mouse as well, can't you?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1459</p> <p>1 MR. NARESH: Hold on.</p> <p>2 MR. TILLERY: We're getting a lot of</p> <p>3 feedback.</p> <p>4 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Everybody hang on a</p> <p>5 second. I think that's what Renee was getting ready</p> <p>6 to say. I'm not sure whose end it's coming from. I</p> <p>7 can't really tell.</p> <p>8 (Discussion off the record.)</p> <p>9 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>10 Q. Whether or not you had done the specific</p> <p>11 study prior to the initiation of Chivers, you had</p> <p>12 completed the C57 mouse studies by Dr. Marks, hadn't</p> <p>13 you?</p> <p>14 A. Yes.</p> <p>15 Q. And you knew what those results were</p> <p>16 likely to be. She had repeated the first positive</p> <p>17 finding in two subsequent tests changing her test</p> <p>18 parameters but using paraquat and ended up with</p> <p>19 generally the same confirmatory results, didn't she?</p> <p>20 A. Yes.</p> <p>21 Q. And you told me you found nothing</p> <p>22 technologically wrong with any of her studies; isn't</p> <p>23 that correct?</p> <p>24 A. That is correct.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1458</p> <p>1 A. You can. But understanding the</p> <p>2 variability, the natural variability, does require</p> <p>3 you to do a lot of -- of work before doing a full --</p> <p>4 a full guideline study. And we had not done any</p> <p>5 such work using the mouse.</p> <p>6 We had focused on the rat because that</p> <p>7 is the -- the normal species that the EPA would</p> <p>8 expect to be tested.</p> <p>9 Q. But didn't you know at the time she</p> <p>10 completed her rat studies in the work she'd done</p> <p>11 that, if you repeated the same test, you were likely</p> <p>12 to get a same result, right?</p> <p>13 A. The test that we're talking about, I</p> <p>14 mean, they -- I can't give you an exact chronology.</p> <p>15 But the -- the rat study that Dr. Marks did and the</p> <p>16 guideline study that Dr. Chivers did were at</p> <p>17 approximately the same time, and I'm not quite sure</p> <p>18 precisely when they were done relative to each</p> <p>19 other.</p> <p>20 Q. But you did -- C57 black mouse study,</p> <p>21 didn't you?</p> <p>22 (Reporter clarification.)</p> <p>23 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>24 Q. Are you --</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1460</p> <p>1 Q. All right. So it wasn't due to some</p> <p>2 error committed by her. You knew that these study</p> <p>3 animals, the C57 black mice, would show the same</p> <p>4 results if you did the same neurotox studies again,</p> <p>5 right?</p> <p>6 A. Yes, that's correct.</p> <p>7 Q. And replicability is very important in</p> <p>8 science, isn't it, sir?</p> <p>9 A. It is.</p> <p>10 Q. So if different laboratories at</p> <p>11 different times for different mice come back with the</p> <p>12 same results, that sort of establishes the premise of</p> <p>13 the study, doesn't it?</p> <p>14 A. It does.</p> <p>15 Q. All right. The EPA was requiring</p> <p>16 Syngenta to conduct the 2006 guideline study because</p> <p>17 there had been an association in the literature</p> <p>18 between paraquat and Parkinson's disease, correct?</p> <p>19 A. I don't believe that that is</p> <p>20 necessarily correct. The EPA were requiring</p> <p>21 registrants to conduct adult neurotoxicity studies,</p> <p>22 guideline toxicity studies, very broadly, so not</p> <p>23 just on paraquat.</p> <p>24 So my understanding is that this study</p>

10 (Pages 1457 to 1460)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1461</p> <p>1 was not conducted specifically because of the</p> <p>2 allegations of Parkinson's disease.</p> <p>3 <b>Q. Were those allegations included in that</b></p> <p>4 <b>series of reasons for why they wanted the studies?</b></p> <p>5 MR. NARESH: Objection. Foundation.</p> <p>6 THE WITNESS: I don't know.</p> <p>7 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>8 <b>Q. Okay. Syngenta, however, never told the</b></p> <p>9 <b>EPA or the public scientific community that</b></p> <p>10 <b>Dr. Marks' studies replicated the scientific</b></p> <p>11 <b>literature and proved that paraquat exposure in the</b></p> <p>12 <b>C57 black mouse would cause strong evidence of</b></p> <p>13 <b>neurotoxicity of paraquat at that time, did they?</b></p> <p>14 MR. NARESH: Objection. Asked and</p> <p>15 answered. Calls for a legal conclusion.</p> <p>16 THE WITNESS: We did not inform the EPA</p> <p>17 at that time. That is correct.</p> <p>18 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>19 <b>Q. And you didn't inform the public health</b></p> <p>20 <b>community at -- in a general way through publication</b></p> <p>21 <b>means the same way you're informed monthly when you</b></p> <p>22 <b>read studies, correct?</b></p> <p>23 MR. NARESH: Same objections.</p> <p>24 THE WITNESS: Not entirely correct. As</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1463</p> <p>1 I agree some of them were at some point</p> <p>2 consultants, but a number of scientists that we</p> <p>3 spoke to in that period were not consultants. They</p> <p>4 were coming in to talk to us about Parkinson's</p> <p>5 disease and about the potential of chemicals to</p> <p>6 cause Parkinson's disease. And at no point did we</p> <p>7 ask them to sign confidentiality agreements to not</p> <p>8 talk about our research.</p> <p>9 <b>Q. Actually, you did exactly that with</b></p> <p>10 <b>Dr. DiMonte, didn't you?</b></p> <p>11 A. Well --</p> <p>12 <b>Q. You're aware that counsel representing</b></p> <p>13 <b>you has produced to us a nondisclosure agreement for</b></p> <p>14 <b>Dr. DiMonte with Syngenta. You're aware of that,</b></p> <p>15 <b>right?</b></p> <p>16 A. I -- as I said, I was making the</p> <p>17 distinction between consultants and other experts.</p> <p>18 And my point was that we were not trying to say to</p> <p>19 every expert that they needed to maintain</p> <p>20 confidentiality.</p> <p>21 <b>Q. But we can agree the best way to get the</b></p> <p>22 <b>word out around the world -- scientists who speak</b></p> <p>23 <b>multiple languages, different people in different</b></p> <p>24 <b>schools, universities, cities throughout the world --</b></p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1462</p> <p>1 I said earlier, we did share that with the</p> <p>2 scientific community at the neurotoxicity scientific</p> <p>3 meeting.</p> <p>4 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>5 <b>Q. You showed one study, and that study had</b></p> <p>6 <b>negative results. That's the one you shared, right?</b></p> <p>7 A. We did. But then we went on to do --</p> <p>8 to discuss our subsequent studies, the ones that did</p> <p>9 show a positive effect, with scientists outside of</p> <p>10 the company, including Professor DiMonte.</p> <p>11 <b>Q. Who else did you share the results with</b></p> <p>12 <b>besides Dr. DiMonte who had become a consultant with</b></p> <p>13 <b>your company?</b></p> <p>14 A. Other external experts who were</p> <p>15 included in paraquat health science team meetings at</p> <p>16 that time.</p> <p>17 <b>Q. Right. Yeah. So who were those people</b></p> <p>18 <b>who were not in some way a paid consultant and under</b></p> <p>19 <b>an obligation to maintain the confidentiality of the</b></p> <p>20 <b>scientific disclosures?</b></p> <p>21 A. Well, there were quite a significant</p> <p>22 number of people who were involved in our</p> <p>23 discussions between the period of circa 2007 to 2009</p> <p>24 to 2010. I wouldn't want to give a complete list.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1464</p> <p>1 <b>is to publish the results, correct?</b></p> <p>2 MR. NARESH: Objection. Asked and</p> <p>3 answered multiple times.</p> <p>4 THE WITNESS: The -- the important</p> <p>5 point here is that we were not denying the results</p> <p>6 of other research in the public domain which we were</p> <p>7 at that time confirming in the Marks studies.</p> <p>8 And, actually, to get published that</p> <p>9 simple replication of results which are also in the</p> <p>10 public domain is not necessarily that easy.</p> <p>11 Journals will not always accept studies which simply</p> <p>12 say what is already known.</p> <p>13 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>14 <b>Q. So your statement you're</b></p> <p>15 <b>making -- strike that.</b></p> <p>16 Did you --</p> <p>17 MR. TILLERY: Renee, did we get a lot</p> <p>18 of feedback here still?</p> <p>19 THE REPORTER: Yes.</p> <p>20 MR. TILLERY: Okay. Well, let's go off</p> <p>21 the record.</p> <p>22 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're going off the</p> <p>23 record. The time is 5:26. This ends Media Unit</p> <p>24 Number 1.</p>

11 (Pages 1461 to 1464)



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1465</p> <p>1 (Recess taken.)</p> <p>2 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're going back on</p> <p>3 the record. The time is 5:38. This begins Media</p> <p>4 Unit Number 2.</p> <p>5 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>6 Q. Dr. Botham, you acknowledge that --</p> <p>7 excuse me. Strike that.</p> <p>8 Dr. Botham, you acknowledge that</p> <p>9 Dr. Dino DiMonte was the subject of a nondisclosure</p> <p>10 agreement with Syngenta.</p> <p>11 Who else did Syngenta have such</p> <p>12 nondisclosure agreements with?</p> <p>13 A. I can't comment in terms of a</p> <p>14 comprehensive list; so -- because I was never</p> <p>15 involved in setting those agreements up myself. So</p> <p>16 I wouldn't want to give a list which was not</p> <p>17 accurate.</p> <p>18 Q. Well, in terms of the people who were</p> <p>19 consulting with Syngenta about issues relating to the</p> <p>20 potential neurotoxicity of paraquat, you know who</p> <p>21 those people were, right?</p> <p>22 A. Yes, indeed.</p> <p>23 Q. All right. Who were they?</p> <p>24 A. So that would be people --</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1467</p> <p>1 running the program -- running the program that</p> <p>2 Dr. DiMonte went to, correct, in Germany?</p> <p>3 A. That's right.</p> <p>4 Q. All right. Was also consultant to</p> <p>5 Syngenta, right?</p> <p>6 A. For a shorter period, yes.</p> <p>7 Q. Okay. So why don't you tell me the</p> <p>8 scientists who were not consultants because all three</p> <p>9 of these people were from your own records.</p> <p>10 Tell me the ones who were not</p> <p>11 consultants who you were using in your analysis of</p> <p>12 the potential neurotoxicity effects of paraquat</p> <p>13 from, say, the 2006 to 2011 time frame besides these</p> <p>14 people?</p> <p>15 A. Well, that's where I would need to</p> <p>16 refer back to, for example, the minutes of our</p> <p>17 health science team meetings because the record</p> <p>18 there would show that there are a number of invited</p> <p>19 guests that came to talk to us about their own</p> <p>20 research.</p> <p>21 I mean, an example -- one example,</p> <p>22 Professor Joan Abbott from London. I don't believe</p> <p>23 that she was a consultant. She was invited because</p> <p>24 of her work and her understanding of the blood-brain</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1466</p> <p>1 MR. NARESH: Dr. Botham, I'm -- I'm</p> <p>2 sorry to interrupt.</p> <p>3 Could you make that time frame a little</p> <p>4 bit more clear, Steve, in your question? We've been</p> <p>5 switching back and forth between present and past.</p> <p>6 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>7 Q. Okay. So in terms of the consultants</p> <p>8 you were using in the 2006 to 2011 time frame, that</p> <p>9 era, who were those people?</p> <p>10 A. So some of the principal people who</p> <p>11 were acting as consultants included Sir Colin Berry.</p> <p>12 We would also at that time have been consulting with</p> <p>13 Jack Mandel and Pierluigi Nicotera and</p> <p>14 Professor DiMonte, as we've said. So those were</p> <p>15 probably the principal people.</p> <p>16 Q. But Dr. Colin Berry had been one of your</p> <p>17 consultants for years and years, correct?</p> <p>18 A. Yes. Sir Colin had been a consultant</p> <p>19 since the early 2000s.</p> <p>20 Q. All right. And Jack Mandel had worked</p> <p>21 with you on many other projects, including atrazine,</p> <p>22 hadn't he?</p> <p>23 A. That's correct.</p> <p>24 Q. All right. And Nicotera, who was</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1468</p> <p>1 barrier.</p> <p>2 Q. Right. She couldn't -- let me start</p> <p>3 over because we got a lot of feedback on that.</p> <p>4 She came to you initially in June of</p> <p>5 2009, didn't she? June or July?</p> <p>6 A. I don't -- I don't have that particular</p> <p>7 date in mind.</p> <p>8 Q. And then was retained as a consultant to</p> <p>9 do evaluation work for Syngenta and made a lengthy</p> <p>10 presentation of her work in the fall of that same</p> <p>11 year, correct?</p> <p>12 A. I don't have that detail of exactly</p> <p>13 what status she had. I know that initially she was</p> <p>14 not a consultant.</p> <p>15 Q. And so tell me where anyone else who was</p> <p>16 not part of this group called in to Syngenta and paid</p> <p>17 like she was -- she was paid to appear there. You</p> <p>18 knew that, right?</p> <p>19 MR. NARESH: Objection. Foundation.</p> <p>20 Assumes facts not in evidence.</p> <p>21 THE WITNESS: I don't -- as I said, I</p> <p>22 was never involved in these agreements; so I can't</p> <p>23 confirm whether she was paid or not.</p> <p>24</p>

12 (Pages 1465 to 1468)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1469</p> <p>1 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>2 Q. And we went over the – the Joan Abbott</p> <p>3 blood-brain barrier presentation in this dep before,</p> <p>4 didn't we?</p> <p>5 A. We did.</p> <p>6 Q. All right. And that was the</p> <p>7 presentation you're talking about when she was an</p> <p>8 invited guest the first time, right?</p> <p>9 A. That's right.</p> <p>10 Q. And she was paid an honorarium for</p> <p>11 appearing, right?</p> <p>12 A. Again, I can't confirm that.</p> <p>13 Q. All right. Now, tell me of all these</p> <p>14 people you say that you invited in and told, which</p> <p>15 one of them ever published any of the three studies</p> <p>16 that Dr. Louise Marks did which confirmed</p> <p>17 neurotoxicity of paraquat in the C57 black mouse?</p> <p>18 A. I don't really understand why any of</p> <p>19 them would have published work which was not their</p> <p>20 own.</p> <p>21 Q. Well, you're thinking of publication in</p> <p>22 terms of formal publication in a journal.</p> <p>23 I'm saying did any of them cite to it</p> <p>24 in any of their own published works to your</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1471</p> <p>1 assuming facts not in evidence and containing lawyer</p> <p>2 argument.</p> <p>3 THE WITNESS: No, I don't recall having</p> <p>4 seen them.</p> <p>5 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>6 Q. All right. Let's go back if you can.</p> <p>7 There's a back button on your eDepoze. We're going</p> <p>8 to go back to number 134, which is the exhibit we</p> <p>9 started with, your first one.</p> <p>10 A. Yes. Excuse me. I'm – I've just</p> <p>11 seen – only just noticed, I'm sorry, that I've been</p> <p>12 thrown out of eDepoze. So you just need to give me</p> <p>13 a few minutes to get back into it.</p> <p>14 Q. Okay. That's fine. Do you want to go</p> <p>15 off the record to do this?</p> <p>16 MR. TILLERY: Let's go off the record</p> <p>17 while he does that.</p> <p>18 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're going off the</p> <p>19 record. The time is 5:47. This ends Media Unit</p> <p>20 Number 2.</p> <p>21 (Discussion off the record.)</p> <p>22 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're going back on</p> <p>23 the record. The time is 5:47. This begins Media</p> <p>24 Unit Number 3.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1470</p> <p>1 knowledge?</p> <p>2 A. I can't comment on that. I'm not aware</p> <p>3 of whether they did or they did not.</p> <p>4 Q. Well, let me ask you this: In all of</p> <p>5 the years you've been doing these assessments of</p> <p>6 scientific literature, have you ever seen any of</p> <p>7 these three Marks studies confirming the</p> <p>8 neurotoxicity of – of paraquat in the C57 mouse</p> <p>9 referenced in any journal – scientific journal</p> <p>10 articles?</p> <p>11 A. No. And it would be very unlikely that</p> <p>12 that would be the case because those – as you have</p> <p>13 pointed out, those Marks studies were not published.</p> <p>14 And the – nor were they speaking – a journal would</p> <p>15 only allow you to cite published work.</p> <p>16 Q. So I move to strike your answer as</p> <p>17 unresponsive. Let's start over.</p> <p>18 In all the years that you've been doing</p> <p>19 these assessments of scientific literature, have you</p> <p>20 ever seen any of these three Marks studies</p> <p>21 confirming the neurotoxicity of paraquat in the</p> <p>22 C57 mouse referenced in any journal – any</p> <p>23 scientific journal article?</p> <p>24 MR. NARESH: Object to the question as</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1472</p> <p>1 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>2 Q. And you have identified in your eDepoze</p> <p>3 Plaintiffs' Deposition Exhibit 134 once more, right,</p> <p>4 sir?</p> <p>5 A. I have, yes.</p> <p>6 Q. All right. Now, let me direct your</p> <p>7 attention to the "Executive Summary" ending, I think,</p> <p>8 on – let's see. It's -- ours is -- the Bates number</p> <p>9 is 762. It's the justification for test selection.</p> <p>10 If you go through this, I'm trying to direct you to</p> <p>11 the "Executive Summary" of the study. Actually, it's</p> <p>12 page 11 of the study.</p> <p>13 A. Yes, I'm there.</p> <p>14 Q. Okay. So we're clear on what this study</p> <p>15 did, paraquat was fed to rats in their diet for at</p> <p>16 least 90 consecutive days, right?</p> <p>17 A. That's correct.</p> <p>18 Q. Okay. And the -- the administration of</p> <p>19 paraquat to the animals was not by IP injection. It</p> <p>20 was by food, right?</p> <p>21 A. That's correct.</p> <p>22 Q. So let's talk about this. You and I in</p> <p>23 an earlier discussion in this deposition talked about</p> <p>24 routes of exposure.</p>

13 (Pages 1469 to 1472)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1473</p> <p>1 Do you remember that?</p> <p>2 A. I do.</p> <p>3 Q. All right. Now, when you have a route</p> <p>4 of exposure of ingestion, do you find that to be as</p> <p>5 efficient in terms of the percentage of the chemical</p> <p>6 that enters the bloodstream as administration through</p> <p>7 other means, for example, IP Injection?</p> <p>8 A. I wouldn't use the word "efficient," as</p> <p>9 you always find different routes of administration</p> <p>10 will produce different blood levels of -- of any</p> <p>11 chemicals that you administer to animals.</p> <p>12 Q. Okay. Well, how does the administration</p> <p>13 through dietary intake in a rat compare to</p> <p>14 IP Injection of a rat?</p> <p>15 A. Well, the kinetics are very different</p> <p>16 because you'll -- you have to go through the</p> <p>17 absorption of paraquat from the gastrointestinal</p> <p>18 tract in order for the substance to get into the</p> <p>19 bloodstream intraperitoneally. Then there is a</p> <p>20 tendency for substances like paraquat to get to the</p> <p>21 bloodstream more quickly.</p> <p>22 Q. And in higher levels, right?</p> <p>23 A. And that can result in higher levels.</p> <p>24 (Reporter clarification.)</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1475</p> <p>1 bloodstream?</p> <p>2 A. Well, if it were technically feasible</p> <p>3 to put exactly the same amount of paraquat into the</p> <p>4 diet as compared to an intraperitoneal injection,</p> <p>5 that's another question. But if you were, then it</p> <p>6 is more likely that you would see, at least for a</p> <p>7 time, higher levels of paraquat in the bloodstream</p> <p>8 from an intraperitoneal injection.</p> <p>9 Q. Now, let's -- for purposes of this</p> <p>10 discussion, let's go through and find out why in your</p> <p>11 view you think that the ingestion of this results in</p> <p>12 less uptake in the bloodstream.</p> <p>13 Why -- what is the physiology of</p> <p>14 mammalian species that causes less of it to enter</p> <p>15 the bloodstream from ingestion?</p> <p>16 A. Well, first of all, it's put into the</p> <p>17 diet; so the paraquat will be mixed with the</p> <p>18 different dietary constituents that you feed to the</p> <p>19 rats. So that in itself may mean that some of the</p> <p>20 paraquat doesn't get absorbed. It will simply come</p> <p>21 out, excreted. That which is able to be absorbed</p> <p>22 has to cross from the stomach into the blood supply,</p> <p>23 and then the blood supply will take the paraquat</p> <p>24 around the various tissues of the body.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1474</p> <p>1 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>2 Q. We're having more trouble with this.</p> <p>3 All right. So the question -- let me start over if I</p> <p>4 can.</p> <p>5 We were in the middle of discussing the</p> <p>6 issue of the routes of exposure for the rats in the</p> <p>7 study. This was a dietary study, right?</p> <p>8 A. That's correct.</p> <p>9 Q. And an IP Injection study would be the</p> <p>10 use of a hypodermic needle injecting a very specific</p> <p>11 amount into the peritoneum of the test animal, right?</p> <p>12 A. That's correct.</p> <p>13 Q. All right. And when you did that, as</p> <p>14 you said, you would have -- I use the word</p> <p>15 "efficient." What word would you use in terms of</p> <p>16 getting a level into the bloodstream from the amount</p> <p>17 dosed? Let's just say -- let's make sure we're on</p> <p>18 the same page.</p> <p>19 If you take the same amount of chemical</p> <p>20 and put it into an available food source for the</p> <p>21 rat, and it's paraquat we're testing, you take that</p> <p>22 same exact amount and inject it into the rat, into</p> <p>23 the peritoneum. Now, tell me in your opinion how</p> <p>24 the amounts differ in terms of what enters the</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1476</p> <p>1 intraperitoneal ingestion bypasses some</p> <p>2 of that, including the effective diet. And so</p> <p>3 that's the reason why there's a greater potential</p> <p>4 for a higher concentration in the bloodstream for a</p> <p>5 time.</p> <p>6 Q. And in terms of the differences in</p> <p>7 percentage that would reach the bloodstream when</p> <p>8 you're mixing it in a food source for dietary intake</p> <p>9 versus IP, does Syngenta have a working hypothesis of</p> <p>10 the percentage comparison between the two routes of</p> <p>11 exposure?</p> <p>12 A. Well, we've certainly done kinetic</p> <p>13 studies comparing the -- how much paraquat gets into</p> <p>14 the bloodstream from the two different routes of</p> <p>15 exposure that you're describing, and we've published</p> <p>16 that work.</p> <p>17 Q. Okay. Do you happen to remember what</p> <p>18 the difference is?</p> <p>19 A. No. I'd have to go back and look at</p> <p>20 the publications to give you the real numbers.</p> <p>21 Q. Who was the principal investigator on</p> <p>22 those studies?</p> <p>23 A. Well, the intraperitoneal ingestion</p> <p>24 route was the kinetics that were included in our</p>

14 (Pages 1473 to 1476)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1477</p> <p>1 2013 Breckenridge paper, and the dietary study was  2 published under Minnema, et al., I think, in 2014.  3 <b>Q.</b> Are those the two studies that you think  4 answer these questions?  5 A. They are, yes.  6 <b>Q.</b> Okay. Are there any others you can  7 think of?  8 A. Those are -- those are the principal  9 ones where we did the most thorough analysis of  10 the -- of the kinetics.  11 <b>Q.</b> Okay. Now, the doses used in the  12 subchronic neurotoxicity study in the rat in 2006,  13 the so-called Chivers study, were 15, 50, or 150  14 parts per million, correct?  15 A. Correct.  16 <b>Q.</b> The study detailed clinical  17 observations, including quantitative assessments of  18 landing foot splay, sensory perception, and muscle  19 weakness, correct?  20 A. Correct.  21 <b>Q.</b> Those would be considered  22 neurobehavioral effects, right?  23 A. If there were changes, yes.  24 <b>Q.</b> They would be considered some evidence</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1479</p> <p>1 <b>Q.</b> Move to strike your answer as  2 unresponsive.  3 Syngenta did not measure the levels of  4 dopamine in the striatum, did they?  5 MR. NARESH: Objection. Asked and  6 answered.  7 THE WITNESS: Correct.  8 BY MR. TILLERY:  9 <b>Q.</b> Okay. Syngenta did not measure levels  10 of dopamine metabolites in the striatum, did they?  11 A. We did not.  12 <b>Q.</b> Syngenta did not investigate whether  13 there was an upregulation of alpha-synuclein in the  14 test animals, did they?  15 A. We did not and, again, for the same  16 reason I indicated a few minutes ago.  17 <b>Q.</b> But my question is did you or did you  18 not investigate whether there was an upregulation of  19 alpha-synuclein in that study?  20 A. We did not.  21 <b>Q.</b> Okay. You didn't test for the  22 parameters that might have shown a positive result,  23 right?  24 MR. NARESH: Objection to that.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1478</p> <p>1 of neurotoxicity if there were changes, right?  2 A. That's correct.  3 <b>Q.</b> Body weights and food consumption were  4 measured weekly, right?  5 A. Yes.  6 <b>Q.</b> The brain was weighed, right?  7 A. Yes.  8 <b>Q.</b> Nervous system tissues were removed and  9 analyzed microscopically as well, right?  10 A. Yes.  11 <b>Q.</b> The study found neurobehavioral tests  12 and neuropathological examination of the central and  13 peripheral nervous system showed no effects from the  14 paraquat exposure, correct?  15 A. That's correct.  16 <b>Q.</b> But in the study, Syngenta did not  17 measure the loss of dopaminergic neurons in the  18 substantia nigra of the rat, did they?  19 A. That is correct.  20 <b>Q.</b> Syngenta did not measure the levels of  21 dopamine in the striatum, did they?  22 A. That is correct because in both cases  23 those were not required according to the guideline  24 published by the EPA.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1480</p> <p>1 THE WITNESS: That's not fully  2 accurate. The -- the parameters that are required  3 in this test, as you just read out, include some  4 important clinical observations where, if there was  5 pathologically significant neurotoxicity, you would  6 expect to see changes in those behaviors.  7 BY MR. TILLERY:  8 <b>Q.</b> Okay. But you didn't do an analysis of  9 the upregulation of alpha-synuclein. You didn't  10 measure levels of dopamine metabolites. You didn't  11 measure dopamine in the striatum. You didn't measure  12 loss of dopaminergic neurons.  13 There was nothing preventing the people  14 who conducted the Chivers study from doing that in  15 the rat to complete the study, was there?  16 MR. NARESH: Objection. Compound.  17 THE WITNESS: Other than that they were  18 not a guideline requirement and actually could have  19 resulted in the study being rejected by the EPA.  20 BY MR. TILLERY:  21 <b>Q.</b> So this -- EPA wouldn't want more  22 information, they'd want less. Is that what you're  23 saying?  24 A. Well, EPA, if we had done additional</p>

15 (Pages 1477 to 1480)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1481</p> <p>1 measurements of that sort, would have wanted to be</p> <p>2 assured that we had the -- the expertise, the</p> <p>3 background, the understanding of those parameters in</p> <p>4 this model, in the rat model. And so they may well</p> <p>5 have questioned the study on that basis.</p> <p>6 <b>Q. Has -- has the EPA ever questioned</b></p> <p>7 <b>Syngenta's ability, scientific ability, to conduct a</b></p> <p>8 <b>test of a laboratory animal?</b></p> <p>9 MR. NARESH: Objection. Scope.</p> <p>10 THE WITNESS: Now, are you referring</p> <p>11 specifically to neurotoxicity studies?</p> <p>12 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>13 <b>Q. Yes.</b></p> <p>14 A. No. Because we have conducted them</p> <p>15 according to the guideline.</p> <p>16 <b>Q. So I move to strike your answer as</b></p> <p>17 <b>unresponsive.</b></p> <p>18 <b>Has the EPA ever questioned Syngenta's</b></p> <p>19 <b>ability to conduct a neurotoxicity laboratory animal</b></p> <p>20 <b>study?</b></p> <p>21 A. Not that I'm aware of.</p> <p>22 <b>Q. Okay. You had a trained stereologist</b></p> <p>23 <b>available in your laboratory in the person of</b></p> <p>24 <b>Dr. Louise Marks at the time the study was done,</b></p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1483</p> <p>1 A. Correct.</p> <p>2 <b>Q. Who would have made that decision to</b></p> <p>3 <b>include that language?</b></p> <p>4 A. That would be the study director.</p> <p>5 <b>Q. And who was that?</b></p> <p>6 A. Dr. Chivers.</p> <p>7 <b>Q. Okay. So Dr. Chivers made the</b></p> <p>8 <b>determination to use this species based upon the fact</b></p> <p>9 <b>that it was the generally recommended test animal for</b></p> <p>10 <b>the assessment of neurotoxicity, right?</b></p> <p>11 A. Not just that. I think the second</p> <p>12 sentence is also important. The rat was used -- the</p> <p>13 strain of rat that we used because I think, as I</p> <p>14 said in previous questions this morning, because of</p> <p>15 the background data, our understanding of that</p> <p>16 model, and being able to interpret any findings.</p> <p>17 <b>Q. But you already knew at that time that</b></p> <p>18 <b>if you did this study for the EPA guideline and used</b></p> <p>19 <b>the C57 mouse, you were going to have to report that</b></p> <p>20 <b>it caused death to dopaminergic neurons in the</b></p> <p>21 <b>substantia nigra portion of the mouse, right? You</b></p> <p>22 <b>knew that?</b></p> <p>23 A. If we had used the mouse and we'd seen</p> <p>24 that effect, of course.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1482</p> <p>1 didn't you?</p> <p>2 A. We did, yes.</p> <p>3 <b>Q. Was she asked to do any stereology work</b></p> <p>4 <b>in the Chivers study?</b></p> <p>5 A. I don't know whether that question was</p> <p>6 asked. I suspect not, but I wouldn't have</p> <p>7 definitive evidence of that.</p> <p>8 <b>Q. Is there any evidence in anything you've</b></p> <p>9 <b>ever read that anybody suggested that maybe you want</b></p> <p>10 <b>to look at the rats for your own personal analysis at</b></p> <p>11 <b>Syngenta?</b></p> <p>12 A. I wasn't directly involved in those --</p> <p>13 in that study; so I'm not aware personally of any</p> <p>14 such conversation.</p> <p>15 <b>Q. Okay. Now, let's go to paragraph 2.3.</b></p> <p>16 <b>It's page 12, the very next page.</b></p> <p>17 A. Okay.</p> <p>18 <b>Q. And the heading of that is</b></p> <p>19 <b>"Justification for Test Selection."</b></p> <p>20 <b>Do you see that?</b></p> <p>21 A. I do.</p> <p>22 <b>Q. And it says, "The rat was used because</b></p> <p>23 <b>it is the species generally recommended for the</b></p> <p>24 <b>assessment of neurotoxicity." Right?</b></p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1484</p> <p>1 <b>Q. Well, is there any reason to believe</b></p> <p>2 <b>that after Dr. Marks had been trained on the correct</b></p> <p>3 <b>use of the equipment and got three consistent results</b></p> <p>4 <b>in the C57 mouse, is there any question in your</b></p> <p>5 <b>scientific mind and analysis that you would have</b></p> <p>6 <b>gotten exactly the same result again?</b></p> <p>7 A. Well, you have to also bear in mind</p> <p>8 that this guideline says that, under normal</p> <p>9 circumstances, you will -- you would use the oral or</p> <p>10 dietary route of exposure, not intraperitoneal</p> <p>11 injection. So had we used the mouse with dietary</p> <p>12 exposure, we may not have seen the effect.</p> <p>13 <b>Q. Okay. So you're saying the same result</b></p> <p>14 <b>would work conversely with the rat?</b></p> <p>15 <b>You think if you would have used</b></p> <p>16 <b>something other than dietary in -- introduction of</b></p> <p>17 <b>paraquat that you might have gotten a positive</b></p> <p>18 <b>result as well?</b></p> <p>19 A. Was your question would we have got a</p> <p>20 positive result had we used a different -- an</p> <p>21 ingestion route in the rat?</p> <p>22 <b>Q. Yes.</b></p> <p>23 A. That was always possible.</p> <p>24 <b>Q. Well, then did you think about maybe</b></p>

16 (Pages 1481 to 1484)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1485</p> <p>1 taking a couple of the rats and giving them IP  2 injections of paraquat instead of the dietary and  3 just see if it made a difference? Did you do that?  4 A. No. Because this test was being done  5 in accordance with EPA guidelines for whom the risk  6 assessment was critical. And as we've just read,  7 the -- the relevance of the route to possible human  8 exposure is important; hence, the use of the oral  9 dietary route.  10 Q. Is there any reason that you can't  11 conduct any study you want to conduct? I mean,  12 Dr. Marks' work was not required by any regulatory  13 body, was it?  14 MR. NARESH: Objection. Compound.  15 THE WITNESS: No, it wasn't. That's  16 because we were trying to understand the -- the --  17 certain findings in the public research.  18 BY MR. TILLERY:  19 Q. Right. So there's no reason you  20 couldn't have done a rat study by IP injection,  21 right? There's no prohibition on Syngenta doing such  22 studies. You could have done it if you had wanted  23 to, correct?  24 A. Well, we could have done it if we had</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1487</p> <p>1 exposed to paraquat through oral ingestion.  2 MR. NARESH: Object as compound.  3 Go ahead.  4 THE WITNESS: Under normal  5 circumstances you wouldn't expect an applicator to  6 be exposed to paraquat using -- through the oral  7 route unless they were contaminated around their  8 mouth. But, no, normally speaking, that would not  9 be relevant for an operator.  10 BY MR. TILLERY:  11 Q. All right. And the relevant exposure  12 would be what?  13 A. Either dermal or sometimes by  14 inhalation.  15 Q. And "inhalation," by that you mean where  16 the people are breathing. When they're applying it,  17 there's mist in the air. They breathe this in. Or  18 when they're mixing or loading it, they breathe it in  19 through their nose. It goes down there -- into their  20 lungs and goes through the alveolar structures into  21 their bloodstream, right?  22 MR. NARESH: Objection to form.  23 Compound.  24 THE WITNESS: Yes.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1486</p> <p>1 wanted to, but as I said, the expectation of the EPA  2 for this type of guideline study is that you should  3 use a relevant exposure route for humans.  4 Q. Right. What I'm asking you, if you  5 would answer me clearly, please, sir, is had Syngenta  6 wanted to conduct their own studies irrespective of  7 the requirements of any regulatory body worldwide,  8 they could have gone into the laboratories, ordered  9 up the animals, and done the study and checked for  10 results, correct?  11 A. Well, we did do research studies in the  12 rat. You've pointed to the study by Marks earlier  13 on, for example.  14 Q. Okay. So you clearly could have done  15 that had you wanted to?  16 A. Technically speaking, of course.  17 Q. Yes. Now, tell me the circumstances  18 where humans would -- strike that.  19 Tell me the circumstances where the  20 usual applicator of paraquat as you understand that  21 application to take place. And I'm thinking about  22 the United States, okay, and how this is sprayed  23 onto farm fields and other locations in the usual  24 ordinary manner. Okay? Tell me how humans would be</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1488</p> <p>1 MR. NARESH: And assumes facts not in  2 evidence.  3 THE WITNESS: That -- that can -- that  4 is a potential exposure route.  5 BY MR. TILLERY:  6 Q. All right. And that, of course, is a  7 completely different route than the oral ingestion  8 route, right?  9 A. It is.  10 Q. Applicators of paraquat would be those  11 people who would have the most direct exposure in the  12 usual sense in the use of this chemical, correct?  13 A. That is correct.  14 Q. And I think you've told me before in the  15 same deposition that, in your view, the most likely  16 route of exposure is -- to applicators is inhalation,  17 correct?  18 A. I don't know if I said that because I  19 know, for example, also dermal exposure is also  20 likely.  21 Q. Okay. So "dermal exposure" meaning  22 mixing it, getting it on their hands, splashes, that  23 sort of thing?  24 A. That's right, yes.</p>

17 (Pages 1485 to 1488)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1489</p> <p>1 Q. Okay. But in this study, the route of</p> <p>2 exposure was an oral ingestion, right?</p> <p>3 A. That's right.</p> <p>4 Q. And when Marks did her rat study in</p> <p>5 2006, what was the means by which she got paraquat</p> <p>6 into the rat? Did she use ingestion?</p> <p>7 A. You'll just need to -- to quickly</p> <p>8 remind me. You showed that in a previous exhibit,</p> <p>9 the Marks 2006 study.</p> <p>10 Q. Right. The rat --</p> <p>11 MR. NARESH: Dr. Botham, if you feel</p> <p>12 like you need to look at the exhibit --</p> <p>13 THE WITNESS: Yes. I do, yes.</p> <p>14 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>15 Q. Why don't you do that, sir.</p> <p>16 A. Yes. I'll need to do that, I think.</p> <p>17 Q. Why don't you confirm what Syngenta</p> <p>18 used -- chose to use as the means by which paraquat</p> <p>19 was introduced into the lab animals in her rat study.</p> <p>20 A. Yes. I'm just going to that now.</p> <p>21 MR. NARESH: I'll object to the</p> <p>22 characterization of the question.</p> <p>23 But it's Exhibit 136, Dr. Botham, if</p> <p>24 you'd like to take a look.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1491</p> <p>1 Isn't one that would normally be used in order to</p> <p>2 understand actual risk to exposed humans.</p> <p>3 Q. Did you raise that objection yourself?</p> <p>4 A. It wasn't an objection as such. It was</p> <p>5 because we were faced with the reality that the</p> <p>6 public research had used that mode of applicator --</p> <p>7 of administration. And so we didn't think it was</p> <p>8 necessarily relevant, but it was important</p> <p>9 nevertheless in order for us to get a better</p> <p>10 understanding of what was happening.</p> <p>11 Q. Now, if you'd turn to page 14 under</p> <p>12 Section 3.4.1 of the exhibit -- the last exhibit</p> <p>13 which is 134.</p> <p>14 MR. NARESH: We're back to Chevers --</p> <p>15 Chivers?</p> <p>16 MR. TILLERY: Yes.</p> <p>17 THE WITNESS: Okay. Tell me again</p> <p>18 which page you want me to go to?</p> <p>19 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>20 Q. Page 14.</p> <p>21 A. My eDepoze has temporarily lost the</p> <p>22 ability to give me page numbers but -- okay. Now</p> <p>23 it's come back up again.</p> <p>24 Yes. Page 14. I'm there. Thank you.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1490</p> <p>1 THE WITNESS: Yep. Thank you.</p> <p>2 Yes. So this was intraperitoneal</p> <p>3 ingestion.</p> <p>4 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>5 Q. They didn't use -- she -- strike that.</p> <p>6 She did not use dietary intake, did</p> <p>7 she?</p> <p>8 A. No, not in this study.</p> <p>9 Q. She used IP ingestion, right?</p> <p>10 A. Correct.</p> <p>11 Q. Did she ever use dietary intake on any</p> <p>12 of her paraquat toxicity studies?</p> <p>13 A. I don't believe so, no.</p> <p>14 Q. She always used IP ingestion, right?</p> <p>15 A. Yes. Because, again, we were trying to</p> <p>16 see whether we could replicate or understand the</p> <p>17 public research which had used that route of</p> <p>18 administration.</p> <p>19 Q. Did anybody at that time voice any</p> <p>20 opinion about the legitimacy of using IP ingestion as</p> <p>21 the means of introduction -- introducing the chemical</p> <p>22 into the laboratory animal?</p> <p>23 A. There was a constant discussion about</p> <p>24 the relevance of the IP injection route because it</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1492</p> <p>1 Q. The rats in this -- strike that.</p> <p>2 The rats in the study were 42 days old</p> <p>3 at the start of the study, right?</p> <p>4 A. That's correct.</p> <p>5 Q. Approximately what age in humans does</p> <p>6 that correspond with?</p> <p>7 A. Well, the life span of a rat is between</p> <p>8 two to three years, so 700-plus days. So, you know,</p> <p>9 a quick mental calculation, that would be obviously</p> <p>10 a young -- a child to young adult.</p> <p>11 Q. It would be probably a preteen human,</p> <p>12 wouldn't it?</p> <p>13 A. Yeah. At the start of dosing, that's</p> <p>14 true.</p> <p>15 Q. All right. And the study lasted</p> <p>16 90 days, right?</p> <p>17 A. Correct.</p> <p>18 Q. So on the very last day of the study,</p> <p>19 the rats were approximately 132 days old, right?</p> <p>20 A. That's right, yes.</p> <p>21 Q. About four and a half months old, right?</p> <p>22 A. That's right.</p> <p>23 Q. And if you wouldn't mind doing your</p> <p>24 quick mental math, tell me the approximate age that</p>

18 (Pages 1489 to 1492)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1493</p> <p>1 would be in correspondence to humans.</p> <p>2 A. Well, it would be around about 20s,</p> <p>3 mid-20s, mid-to-late 20s.</p> <p>4 Q. Okay. Now, in terms of onset of</p> <p>5 Parkinson's disease in humans, what is your</p> <p>6 understanding of the average age of onset of the</p> <p>7 disease?</p> <p>8 A. My understanding is that's around about</p> <p>9 65 years of age.</p> <p>10 Q. Okay. And yet in your animals at the</p> <p>11 latest period of time, they would have been in the</p> <p>12 mid-20s -- right? -- in a corresponding age?</p> <p>13 A. Yes. That's correct.</p> <p>14 Q. Okay. How many people with Parkinson's</p> <p>15 disease onset that's not genetically related have you</p> <p>16 ever heard of who have developed Parkinson's disease</p> <p>17 by age 20?</p> <p>18 A. It would not generally happen, be</p> <p>19 expected to happen.</p> <p>20 Q. It just simply wouldn't happen, would</p> <p>21 it?</p> <p>22 A. No, it would not.</p> <p>23 Q. And why is that?</p> <p>24 A. Well, because Parkinson's disease is a</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1495</p> <p>1 studies are not focusing on the potential for</p> <p>2 Parkinson's pathology. They're looking for</p> <p>3 neurotoxicity much more broadly.</p> <p>4 Q. Okay. But other than the guideline</p> <p>5 studies and other than anything that you were told to</p> <p>6 follow by the EPA, anything else?</p> <p>7 If you were doing your own studies,</p> <p>8 there's nothing that would prohibit or prevent</p> <p>9 Syngenta from using older test animals, correct?</p> <p>10 A. There are no practical reasons why that</p> <p>11 couldn't be done, certainly.</p> <p>12 Q. Right. Now, in this study that we're --</p> <p>13 we have as Exhibit 134 up for view, if you go to</p> <p>14 Section 4.9.3, it says, "There were no</p> <p>15 treatment-related" --</p> <p>16 MR. NARESH: Hang on. That's quite a</p> <p>17 bit ahead. Can you give us a page number?</p> <p>18 MR. TILLERY: Yeah.</p> <p>19 THE WITNESS: I'm getting there.</p> <p>20 MR. TILLERY: It's page 23.</p> <p>21 THE WITNESS: Yes. I'm there.</p> <p>22 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>23 Q. It says, "There were no</p> <p>24 treatment-related microscopic findings," and it</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1494</p> <p>1 disease of age, and loss of cells in the substantia</p> <p>2 nigra is something that happens in everybody to an</p> <p>3 extent as you grow old.</p> <p>4 Q. And when you add neurotoxin, which takes</p> <p>5 other dopaminergic cells out of the functioning</p> <p>6 range, you end up with the onset of one of the</p> <p>7 hallmark symptoms of Parkinson's disease. And that's</p> <p>8 the absence of motor control, correct?</p> <p>9 A. Yes. Indeed, some toxins we know do</p> <p>10 that.</p> <p>11 Q. But you don't see that in 20-year-olds,</p> <p>12 do you?</p> <p>13 A. No, we don't.</p> <p>14 Q. Have you ever read any piece of</p> <p>15 literature anywhere which showed from exposure to a</p> <p>16 chemical that any person had the onset of Parkinson's</p> <p>17 disease in their 20s?</p> <p>18 A. No.</p> <p>19 Q. Okay. Nothing would prohibit you at</p> <p>20 Syngenta from using older animals as test subjects,</p> <p>21 would it?</p> <p>22 A. Other than, again, the guideline here</p> <p>23 of toxicity studies require you to use young animals</p> <p>24 because, remember, these guideline neurotoxicity</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1496</p> <p>1 references Table 16, right?</p> <p>2 A. It does.</p> <p>3 Q. The incidence of demyelination or nerve</p> <p>4 fiber degeneration in the control and high-dose</p> <p>5 groups were considered spontaneous and not related to</p> <p>6 treatment, right?</p> <p>7 A. That's right.</p> <p>8 Q. And that's because you had roughly the</p> <p>9 same number of demyelination findings in the control</p> <p>10 group as you had in the test group, right?</p> <p>11 A. That's right.</p> <p>12 Q. So you couldn't draw any conclusion from</p> <p>13 the demyelination either way because it appeared in</p> <p>14 your test -- in your control animals, right?</p> <p>15 A. Well, you could fairly conclusively</p> <p>16 imagine that that showed that it was, as it says</p> <p>17 here, a spontaneous finding not related to</p> <p>18 treatment.</p> <p>19 Q. Right. Okay. Now, if you'd turn to</p> <p>20 Table 16. I think that's page 104. If you can go</p> <p>21 there. Tell me when you're there, sir.</p> <p>22 A. Yep. Just getting there. I don't know</p> <p>23 if there's a quicker way of doing this rather than</p> <p>24 clicking --</p>

19 (Pages 1493 to 1496)



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1497</p> <p>1 Q. There actually is. In the lower corner, 2 it says "Pages." If you click on that and then just 3 type in the page number. 4 A. Oh, right. 5 Q. It will take you directly to that page. 6 A. I will do that. Which page number, 7 please? 8 Q. It would be page 104. 9 A. Thank you. 10 Q. Take a look at that table, please. It's 11 entitled "The Intergroup Comparison of Microscopic 12 Findings." 13 A. Okay. Yes, I'm there. 14 Q. And if you look at the zero PPM column, 15 those are the control animals, aren't they? 16 A. That's correct. 17 Q. Okay. And then there's another column, 18 15 PPM, right? 19 A. That's right. 20 Q. How many animals were in that category? 21 A. Twelve. 22 Q. And then there's a 50 PPM dosing group, 23 right? 24 A. Correct.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1499</p> <p>1 Q. Okay. So you had in the control 2 group – you see the findings that were made in the 3 control group? They received no paraquat, right? 4 A. Correct. 5 Q. And then if you skip all the way over to 6 the 150 PPM range, you see that level, right? In all 7 these categories – distal tibial nerve, eye, 8 proximal sciatic nerve, proximal tibial nerve. Do 9 you see those? 10 A. Yes. 11 Q. They show – they show findings. And 12 those – comparing those to the 150 range, right? 13 A. Yes. 14 Q. And then in the middle – 15 and 50 – 15 zero findings. And you're saying that's due to 16 biology? When the control group roughly parallels 17 the 150 group, you're saying that's biology? 18 A. Well, that's one explanation. I 19 would – I would need to just double-check by 20 reading the report in full, which I don't have – 21 have time to do, as to whether those were – were 22 actually – those observations were made in the – 23 in the 15 and 50 PPM. 24 I think this indicates that they were</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1498</p> <p>1 Q. And there were 12 animals in that group? 2 A. That's right. 3 Q. Okay. And then there's a 150, right? 4 A. That's right. 5 Q. Okay. Now, do you see? If you can, 6 look at those numbers. And do you see the findings 7 under the 15 and 30 PPM dosing groups? 8 A. No. I think you mean 50, not 30. 9 Q. Fifty. That's exactly right. Fifteen 10 and 50. Do you see that? 11 A. I do. 12 Q. Why were there no findings in those 13 columns? 14 A. Well, it's an interesting observation. 15 The – you might have expected that you 16 would see such findings in those animals also, but 17 this is – this is biology. Sometimes you do see 18 this. 19 Q. Okay. So you see nothing untoward with 20 your test at all, right? 21 A. Well, no, because the – the ones – 22 the animals that did not receive tests – also did 23 not receive PPM gave exactly the same incidences of 24 these findings as the 150.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1500</p> <p>1 looked for, but we'd need some time – you didn't 2 necessarily always look at all the dose groups. So 3 that would need to be double-checked. 4 Q. So one explanation could be that they 5 simply – that they didn't even look for them, right? 6 A. That's – that's possible. But I – 7 but the fact that it says naught would suggest 8 otherwise, but that is something that would require 9 a thorough reading of the report. 10 Q. And as you sit here today for your 11 deposition, you're unable to tell me why the control 12 group has numbers which correspond very closely to 13 the 150 PPM group but that the intermediate or the 14 intervals of 15 and 50 parts per million show 15 absolutely zeros in every category, right? 16 A. Other than the potential explanation 17 I've just given. 18 Q. And you don't know whether that's 19 correct or not, do you? 20 A. No. But I would be able to check that 21 if I read the – this – this report in detail. 22 Q. And the only explanation would be that 23 no observation was made, right? 24 A. Unless it really is just a biological</p>

20 (Pages 1497 to 1500)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1501</p> <p>1 phenomenon and that it just by happenchance that was</p> <p>2 the case.</p> <p>3 Q. Well, why don't you explain that</p> <p>4 biological phenomenon to the court and jury how the</p> <p>5 control group with no exposure has roughly the same</p> <p>6 as a 150 parts per million dietary disclosure –</p> <p>7 exposure and yet the 15 and 50 part per million has</p> <p>8 zeros, all zeros. Explain that to me.</p> <p>9 A. I think it would be only wise for me to</p> <p>10 give a detailed explanation of that after I've had a</p> <p>11 chance to read the report in full.</p> <p>12 Q. Okay. So right now that's not an</p> <p>13 explanation you're able to give. Would that be a</p> <p>14 fair statement?</p> <p>15 A. I think that's – that's -- that's</p> <p>16 right. And I think it would be important to – to</p> <p>17 do a proper analysis of that.</p> <p>18 Q. Okay. Let's go to the next exhibit,</p> <p>19 which is 137.</p> <p>20 (Exhibit 137 was identified</p> <p>21 for the record.)</p> <p>22 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>23 Q. And if you would look at this document</p> <p>24 for the attorneys on this deposition, this is</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1503</p> <p>1 Q. It's a guideline study, right?</p> <p>2 A. It is another guideline study.</p> <p>3 Q. Now, if you turn to the top of page 11</p> <p>4 of this document.</p> <p>5 A. Okay.</p> <p>6 Q. There's a reference to "Study design,"</p> <p>7 right?</p> <p>8 A. Yes.</p> <p>9 Q. The rats were administered oral doses of</p> <p>10 zero for control, right?</p> <p>11 A. Yes.</p> <p>12 Q. Twenty-five, 75, or 250 milligrams per</p> <p>13 kilogram of weight, paraquat technical. And they</p> <p>14 were observed for a period of 14 days, right?</p> <p>15 A. Yes.</p> <p>16 Q. If you continue on, on the – that same</p> <p>17 page 11, the report says, "There was no</p> <p>18 treatment-related clinical observations," right?</p> <p>19 A. Yes.</p> <p>20 Q. At page 11, the report says, "There were</p> <p>21 no effects on brain weight and no neuropathology at</p> <p>22 250 milligrams per kilogram," right?</p> <p>23 A. Yes.</p> <p>24 Q. So there were no treatment-related</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1502</p> <p>1 Syngenta PQ-00224355. I direct your attention to</p> <p>2 page 1. It's a 542-page document, and this is</p> <p>3 entitled "Paraquat Technical paraquat tech – Acute</p> <p>4 Neurotoxicity Study in Rats." The reference number</p> <p>5 is AR7536. It's a regulatory report. It's dated</p> <p>6 June 8th, 2006, and the author was Mrs. A. Brammer.</p> <p>7 A. Correct.</p> <p>8 Q. Do you know Mrs. Brammer?</p> <p>9 A. I do.</p> <p>10 Q. And is she a Ph.D.?</p> <p>11 A. No, she's not.</p> <p>12 Q. What about Chivers? Is Chivers a Ph.D.?</p> <p>13 A. Yes. Dr. Chivers was a Ph.D.</p> <p>14 Q. Okay. Now, what was the purpose of this</p> <p>15 study? Not in terms of who asked for it, but what</p> <p>16 was – what were you testing?</p> <p>17 A. So this is to assess the potential for</p> <p>18 neurotoxicity with a -- an acute dose rather than</p> <p>19 the 90-day dosing that we talked about before; so</p> <p>20 normally that would mean a single dose.</p> <p>21 Q. Okay. It's an acute neurotoxicity study</p> <p>22 of paraquat technical, again, using Sprague Dawley</p> <p>23 rats, right?</p> <p>24 A. Correct.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1504</p> <p>1 effects at 25 milligrams paraquat technical either,</p> <p>2 right?</p> <p>3 A. Yes.</p> <p>4 Q. Syngenta in this study did not measure</p> <p>5 the loss of dopaminergic neurons in the substantia</p> <p>6 nigra in the rats, did they?</p> <p>7 A. No, they did not.</p> <p>8 Q. Syngenta didn't measure the levels of</p> <p>9 dopamine in the striatum of the brain of the rat, did</p> <p>10 it?</p> <p>11 A. No.</p> <p>12 Q. Syngenta didn't measure the levels of</p> <p>13 dopamine metabolites in the striatum, did it?</p> <p>14 A. No.</p> <p>15 Q. Syngenta scientists didn't investigate</p> <p>16 whether there was an upregulation of alpha-synuclein</p> <p>17 in the Sprague Dawley rats of this study, did they?</p> <p>18 A. No. And, again, for all the reasons I</p> <p>19 mentioned earlier. It's -- these were not guideline</p> <p>20 requirements.</p> <p>21 Q. But they didn't do that even on their</p> <p>22 own, did they?</p> <p>23 A. That? No.</p> <p>24 Q. Okay. So this was a 14-day study that</p>

21 (Pages 1501 to 1504)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1505</p> <p>1 doesn't tell us anything about the long-term effects 2 of chronic low-dose exposure to paraquat. 3 Would you agree with that? 4 A. I would agree because that was not the 5 purpose of the study. 6 Q. Okay. 7 MR. TILLERY: I am switching to a new 8 topic; so let's take four- or five-minute break. 9 Okay? 10 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're going off the 11 record. The time is 6:29. This ends Media Unit 12 Number 3. 13 (Recess taken.) 14 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're going back on 15 the record. The time is 6:35. This begins Media 16 Unit Number 4. 17 BY MR. TILLERY: 18 Q. So, Dr. Botham, you first learned of 19 issues with possible falsification of some paraquat 20 research by Dr. Thiruchelvam in July 2012, correct? 21 A. That date sounds about right, yes. 22 Q. Okay. And if we could go to Exhibit 138 23 at this time. Pull that up and look at it. 24 (Exhibit 138 was identified</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1507</p> <p>1 Q. So it would be -- it would be -- June of 2 2012 would be the first -- earliest date that you or 3 anybody else learned of this from -- from the -- any 4 source? 5 A. I believe so, yes. 6 Q. Okay. And after an investigation, two 7 studies and one scientific investigator were 8 determined to be involved, correct? 9 A. That's right. 10 Q. The investigator was 11 Dr. Mona Thiruchelvam, right? 12 A. That's correct. 13 Q. No other scientist was implicated in 14 that research misconduct as far as you know, correct? 15 A. There was nobody -- no other scientist 16 was mentioned in that ORI report. 17 Q. Okay. And would you agree that, 18 although the findings of research misconduct did cast 19 doubt on the work of Dr. Thiruchelvam, that does not 20 remove the fact that other researchers made similar 21 findings, including with respect to paraquat alone, 22 right? 23 A. That's correct. Yes. 24 Q. Now I'm going to show you Exhibit</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1506</p> <p>1 for the record.) 2 BY MR. TILLERY: 3 Q. This was a document that was produced to 4 us by your counsel. It was marked as Syngenta 5 PQ-31528525, and I'm looking at page 1 of that 6 document. 7 Do you see that? 8 A. I do. 9 Q. Okay. And this is a document dated 10 July 13, 2012, correct? 11 A. Correct. 12 Q. And this is a document where you first 13 notified Syngenta's paraquat health science team of 14 this fact in a memo, right? 15 A. That's correct. 16 Q. And to your knowledge was anyone at 17 Syngenta ever aware of this issue with 18 Dr. Thiruchelvam's scientific misconduct before July 19 of 2012? 20 A. Then I believe that it -- as this 21 document suggests, that it was the previous month, 22 June, when the Office of Research Integrity 23 published their findings. So I believe that would 24 be the first time we were aware of it.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1508</p> <p>1 Number 139. 2 (Exhibit 139 was identified 3 for the record.) 4 BY MR. TILLERY: 5 Q. And please take a look at that. This is 6 a list of five studies. 7 A. Okay. Got it. 8 Q. These are studies you have looked at, 9 read, or analyzed at some point in time in the past, 10 correct? 11 MR. NARESH: I'll object to the 12 foundation of this document. 13 Would you mind just explaining what 14 this document is, Steve? 15 MR. TILLERY: It's taken directly out 16 of one of your reports word for word of a 17 Dr. John Whysner. It's the last page of his report. 18 THE WITNESS: Well, I'm not familiar 19 with that particular report. 20 BY MR. TILLERY: 21 Q. Yes. I know that. But I'm talking 22 about the studies. 23 And my question to you is this: To 24 Syngenta's knowledge, has anyone anywhere discovered</p>

22 (Pages 1505 to 1508)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1509</p> <p>1 fraud of any kind with respect to any of these five</p> <p>2 studies that you know of?</p> <p>3 MR. NARESH: I'll object to the scope.</p> <p>4 THE WITNESS: No. I'm not aware that</p> <p>5 anybody would claim fraud for these studies.</p> <p>6 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>7 Q. Whether fraud or any impropriety</p> <p>8 whatsoever?</p> <p>9 MR. NARESH: Same objection.</p> <p>10 THE WITNESS: Certainly, nothing that</p> <p>11 is in the public domain.</p> <p>12 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>13 Q. Okay. Has any journal ever asked any of</p> <p>14 these studies be withdrawn or retracted –</p> <p>15 MR. NARESH: Same objection.</p> <p>16 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>17 Q. – to your knowledge?</p> <p>18 A. I -- I don't know the answer to that</p> <p>19 question.</p> <p>20 Q. Do you have any personal knowledge of</p> <p>21 any kind that any of these five studies were tainted</p> <p>22 in any way by any misconduct?</p> <p>23 A. No. I've got no direct evidence for</p> <p>24 that.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1511</p> <p>1 to show that paraquat is not associated with</p> <p>2 Parkinson's disease?</p> <p>3 A. No. It doesn't rely on it, and indeed</p> <p>4 the title describes this was more focused on</p> <p>5 parkinsonism, parkinsonian syndromes, not</p> <p>6 specifically on Parkinson's disease. And the two</p> <p>7 are different.</p> <p>8 Q. Right. It may short-circuit our</p> <p>9 analysis is why I'm asking.</p> <p>10 To your knowledge, has Syngenta ever</p> <p>11 looked at this document or this study as any proof</p> <p>12 or evidence whatsoever that Parkinson's disease is</p> <p>13 not associated with exposure to paraquat?</p> <p>14 MR. NARESH: I'll object to the extent</p> <p>15 it calls for an expert conclusion.</p> <p>16 THE WITNESS: Well, as I've just</p> <p>17 indicated, because it's focusing on -- particularly</p> <p>18 on parkinsonism, which is the effects seen with</p> <p>19 MPTP, this was more appropriate in terms of</p> <p>20 answering the question "Is paraquat potentially</p> <p>21 going to cause the same issues as MPTP does?" which</p> <p>22 is mostly rapid onset parkinsonism.</p> <p>23 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>24 Q. So really the study was to determine</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1510</p> <p>1 Q. Okay. And this is Exhibit 140, we're</p> <p>2 going to pull up next.</p> <p>3 (Exhibit 140 was identified</p> <p>4 for the record.)</p> <p>5 THE WITNESS: Nothing has come through,</p> <p>6 I'm afraid.</p> <p>7 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>8 Q. For me either. There it is.</p> <p>9 A. Okay. I can see that now.</p> <p>10 Q. Okay. There we go.</p> <p>11 All right. This document is entitled</p> <p>12 "Systemic" -- strike that.</p> <p>13 This document is entitled "Systematic</p> <p>14 Review of parkinsonian Syndromes in Short- and</p> <p>15 Long-Term Survivors of Paraquat Poisoning."</p> <p>16 Do you see that?</p> <p>17 A. I do.</p> <p>18 Q. It's Exhibit 14. The authors are</p> <p>19 Jeffrey Brent, M.D., and Tammi L. Schaeffer, DO,</p> <p>20 right?</p> <p>21 A. Yes.</p> <p>22 Q. What is a DO?</p> <p>23 A. I've got no idea, actually. I'm sorry.</p> <p>24 Q. Okay. Does Syngenta rely on this study</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1512</p> <p>1 whether parkinsonism, number one, would be caused by</p> <p>2 paraquat, right?</p> <p>3 A. Right.</p> <p>4 Q. And then the secondary component was not</p> <p>5 just parkinsonism, but would the method by which this</p> <p>6 occurred in terms of point in time be consistent with</p> <p>7 MPTP, right?</p> <p>8 A. That's right. That's one major feature</p> <p>9 of this paper.</p> <p>10 Q. All right. It wasn't, as you understood</p> <p>11 it, to make any kind of determination as to whether</p> <p>12 or not paraquat caused Parkinson's disease?</p> <p>13 A. No. I believe that the authors were</p> <p>14 not trying to make any claims around Parkinson's</p> <p>15 disease. I think, as I've read this paper again</p> <p>16 myself recently, that it mostly talks about</p> <p>17 parkinsonism.</p> <p>18 Q. Okay. Was Dr. Brent a paid consultant</p> <p>19 to Syngenta regarding the topic of the manuscript?</p> <p>20 A. He may have been. That's a -- that's</p> <p>21 something, again, I would need to check.</p> <p>22 Q. Well, why don't you go to the bottom of</p> <p>23 the front page, second paragraph after the line, and</p> <p>24 let's see if I'm reading this correctly -- correctly,</p>

23 (Pages 1509 to 1512)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1513</p> <p>1 right?</p> <p>2 "Dr. Brent has served as a paid</p> <p>3 consultant to Syngenta Corporation regarding the</p> <p>4 topic of this manuscript." Is that correct?</p> <p>5 A. That's correct. So that's -- that's</p> <p>6 what I was looking for, yep.</p> <p>7 Q. All right. So let's see if we can be</p> <p>8 consistent and clear that the objective of the study</p> <p>9 was to assess whether high-dose paraquat exposure was</p> <p>10 associated with the development of parkinsonism, not</p> <p>11 Parkinson's disease, right?</p> <p>12 A. That was --</p> <p>13 MR. NARESH: Objection.</p> <p>14 THE WITNESS: That was -- I'm sorry.</p> <p>15 Yes. That was the major focus. But</p> <p>16 obviously, as the paper says, then there was</p> <p>17 certainly reference to Parkinson's disease and</p> <p>18 whether this may also cast doubt on the relationship</p> <p>19 with Parkinson's disease, but the main focus was</p> <p>20 parkinsonism.</p> <p>21 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>22 Q. Well, that's really where I'm going</p> <p>23 because to the extent that it does cast doubt on that</p> <p>24 relationship, I want you to answer some questions.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1515</p> <p>1 Q. All right.</p> <p>2 MR. TILLERY: Would you like at this</p> <p>3 point to take a lunch break for you, sir? Would</p> <p>4 that be appropriate?</p> <p>5 THE WITNESS: I think that would be</p> <p>6 very helpful. Thank you.</p> <p>7 MR. TILLERY: All right. We'll do</p> <p>8 that. How long would you like? A half an hour?</p> <p>9 THE WITNESS: That -- that should be</p> <p>10 fine. Thank you.</p> <p>11 MR. TILLERY: All right. We'll come</p> <p>12 back at our time -- what time is it now? We'll come</p> <p>13 back at about 20 after the hour. Okay?</p> <p>14 THE WITNESS: Very good.</p> <p>15 MR. TILLERY: All right. Thank you.</p> <p>16 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're going off the</p> <p>17 record. The time is 6:48. This ends Media Unit</p> <p>18 Number 4.</p> <p>19 (Recess taken.)</p> <p>20 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're going back on</p> <p>21 the record. The time is 7:23. This begins Media</p> <p>22 Unit Number 5.</p> <p>23 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>24 Q. Dr. Botham, we were in the process of</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1514</p> <p>1 Okay?</p> <p>2 A. Okay.</p> <p>3 Q. Do you think that this paper casts doubt</p> <p>4 on that association between Parkinson's disease and</p> <p>5 paraquat?</p> <p>6 A. It's another -- just another part of</p> <p>7 the weight of evidence.</p> <p>8 In and of itself, I think it would be</p> <p>9 difficult to conclude that this analysis rules out</p> <p>10 the possibility that paraquat could cause</p> <p>11 Parkinson's disease.</p> <p>12 Q. And why is that?</p> <p>13 A. Because the -- the way in which the</p> <p>14 data were assembled was looking at clinical signs in</p> <p>15 a relatively short period after acute poisoning.</p> <p>16 Q. And you know that the onset oftentimes</p> <p>17 is many, many years later, right?</p> <p>18 A. That's right.</p> <p>19 Q. And as a result of that with delayed</p> <p>20 onset and with focusing on people who were evaluated</p> <p>21 within ten years of their exposure, you don't take</p> <p>22 into account the latency of the exposure in terms of</p> <p>23 the onset in an older person, correct?</p> <p>24 A. That's correct.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1516</p> <p>1 discussing Plaintiffs' Deposition Exhibit Number 140,</p> <p>2 and I'll refer to it simply as "the Brent study."</p> <p>3 You'll know what that means, right?</p> <p>4 A. I do.</p> <p>5 Q. All right. Now, as we indicated, the</p> <p>6 objective of the study was to assess whether</p> <p>7 high-dose paraquat exposure was associated with the</p> <p>8 development of parkinsonism, correct?</p> <p>9 A. That's correct.</p> <p>10 Q. The study was not intended to tell us</p> <p>11 anything about chronic low-dose oxidative (audio</p> <p>12 difficulties).</p> <p>13 (Discussion off the record.)</p> <p>14 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>15 Q. Starting over. The study was not</p> <p>16 intended to tell us anything about chronic low-dose</p> <p>17 occupational exposure to paraquat, correct?</p> <p>18 A. Correct.</p> <p>19 Q. MPTP -- strike that. I'm getting a lot</p> <p>20 of feedback. I'm sorry.</p> <p>21 MPTP is a known neurotoxicant that can</p> <p>22 be created while making synthetic heroin, correct?</p> <p>23 A. Correct.</p> <p>24 Q. A few days after use, MPTP's metabolite</p>

24 (Pages 1513 to 1516)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1517</p> <p>1 MPP+ causes parkinsonism in people, correct?</p> <p>2 A. Yes. In some people who – who have</p> <p>3 injected themselves.</p> <p>4 Q. And paraquat has a similar chemical</p> <p>5 structure to MPTP, correct?</p> <p>6 A. It looks on paper to be similar; but,</p> <p>7 in fact, the chemical properties of MPTP and</p> <p>8 paraquat are very different.</p> <p>9 Q. As a matter of fact, the way in which</p> <p>10 they react, the way in which they transfer across the</p> <p>11 blood-brain barrier, the way in which they have an</p> <p>12 immediate effect, the way the parts of the brain they</p> <p>13 affect are different, aren't they?</p> <p>14 A. Yeah. MPTP certainly has a very</p> <p>15 different property in terms of its ability to cross</p> <p>16 membranes, for example, compared to paraquat. And,</p> <p>17 therefore, it may not be unexpected that it has</p> <p>18 different effects.</p> <p>19 Q. Now, if you wouldn't mind, if you could</p> <p>20 go to the first page of Exhibit 140, and if you look</p> <p>21 at the second column.</p> <p>22 Do you see that in the third paragraph?</p> <p>23 A. Okay.</p> <p>24 Q. And the author says there, "Given their</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1519</p> <p>1 Would that be a premise or hypothesis that you would</p> <p>2 explore as it's framed?</p> <p>3 A. Well, inasmuch as we know that MPTP is</p> <p>4 metabolized to MPP+, which is more similar to</p> <p>5 paraquat, it's not unreasonable as a hypothesis even</p> <p>6 though, as I say, you could have been a little bit</p> <p>7 clearer about the way in which that was written.</p> <p>8 Q. Well, based upon the hypothesis that</p> <p>9 people exposed to a high dose of paraquat would</p> <p>10 develop parkinsonian symptoms like those who consume</p> <p>11 MPP+, Brent assessed acute paraquat poisoning cases,</p> <p>12 right?</p> <p>13 A. He did.</p> <p>14 Q. And I think in an earlier part of this</p> <p>15 deposition, you indicated that Syngenta supplied</p> <p>16 information from their database to assist in the</p> <p>17 process, correct?</p> <p>18 A. Yes. We did, yes.</p> <p>19 Q. And you did that from a database that</p> <p>20 you had of people who had ingested paraquat, right?</p> <p>21 A. That's correct.</p> <p>22 Q. And we're going to talk about those</p> <p>23 databases that you reference later. But the – the</p> <p>24 fact is, is that you've been keeping at Syngenta a</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1518</p> <p>1 very close structural similarity, if paraquat does</p> <p>2 cause PD, it would be expected that it would almost</p> <p>3 certainly do so in a manner similar to MPTP, and</p> <p>4 rapid onset parkinsonism should, therefore, occur</p> <p>5 following high-dose paraquat exposure."</p> <p>6 Do you see that?</p> <p>7 A. I do.</p> <p>8 Q. The hypothesis tested in this study,</p> <p>9 therefore, is that high-dose paraquat exposure</p> <p>10 sufficient to cause significant systemic human</p> <p>11 toxicity would be associated with the emergence of</p> <p>12 features of parkinsonism.</p> <p>13 Do you agree with that premise?</p> <p>14 A. Well, to the extent that it does depend</p> <p>15 also on the fact that whilst there is similarities,</p> <p>16 as this says, that that is not necessarily</p> <p>17 similarity which extends to the properties, the</p> <p>18 actual toxicity or kinetics of the two. They could</p> <p>19 be different.</p> <p>20 So I would say that this is broadly</p> <p>21 right, but it could be – it could be put – it</p> <p>22 could be modified to make it clearer.</p> <p>23 Q. And so would you – just so we're clear:</p> <p>24 Would you endorse that statement without change?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1520</p> <p>1 database of exposures, right?</p> <p>2 A. We've got a database of what we call</p> <p>3 "adverse health incidents" that have been reported</p> <p>4 through, for example, National Poison Centers.</p> <p>5 Q. And how long has that been up – in</p> <p>6 process?</p> <p>7 A. Well, in its current state, since</p> <p>8 around about 2003, although prior to that, we</p> <p>9 were -- we were collecting information in a similar</p> <p>10 but not -- not identical manner.</p> <p>11 Q. As a matter of fact, information was</p> <p>12 being collected by Chevron itself, wasn't it, back in</p> <p>13 the 1960s and '70s?</p> <p>14 MR. NARESH: Objection. Foundation.</p> <p>15 THE WITNESS: Yeah. I mean, I don't</p> <p>16 know that for sure. I've seen a few indications</p> <p>17 that might have been the case, but I don't know</p> <p>18 exactly how Chevron was doing that.</p> <p>19 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>20 Q. For how many years has Syngenta or a</p> <p>21 predecessor entity been collecting this data about</p> <p>22 adverse health effects from exposure and ingestion to</p> <p>23 paraquat?</p> <p>24 A. Well, as I've just said, the current</p>

25 (Pages 1517 to 1520)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1521</p> <p>1 mechanism with the adverse health incident database  2 goes back to 2003, and I know that information was  3 being collected before then. I can't give you an  4 exact date range for that, but certainly quite a few  5 years prior to 2003, we would have been collecting  6 information.  7 <b>Q. Wouldn't you certainly have been</b>  8 <b>collecting it in the United States after ICI started</b>  9 <b>selling the product directly and distributing it?</b>  10 <b>A.</b> In the United States, there was a  11 system called Prozar, which was -- It's very similar  12 to the adverse health incident database that I've  13 been describing where we, again, were reliant on  14 doctors, poison centers, giving us information on  15 acute toxicity -- toxicity or poisoning.  16 <b>Q. What was Prozar?</b>  17 <b>A.</b> Prozar was another database,  18 essentially, similar to the adverse health incident  19 database.  20 <b>Q. Who housed or managed that database?</b>  21 <b>A.</b> That would be -- I'm not quite sure  22 exactly what their title was, but it was basically  23 some product stewardship professionals in the  24 U.S.-based team.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1523</p> <p>1 Number 5.  2 <b>MR. TILLERY:</b> Actually --  3 <b>THE VIDEOGRAPHER:</b> One moment. Okay.  4 Go ahead.  5 (Discussion off the record.)  6 <b>THE VIDEOGRAPHER:</b> We're going back on  7 the record. The time is 7:34. This begins Media  8 Unit Number 6.  9 <b>BY MR. TILLERY:</b>  10 <b>Q. The two pathologic hallmarks of</b>  11 <b>Parkinson's disease are loss of dopaminergic neurons</b>  12 <b>in the substantia nigra and Lewy body deposits</b>  13 <b>comprised primarily of a protein called</b>  14 <b>"alpha-synuclein," correct?</b>  15 <b>MR. NARESH:</b> Objection. Asked and  16 answered.  17 <b>THE WITNESS:</b> Those are two of the  18 hallmarks, yes.  19 <b>BY MR. TILLERY:</b>  20 <b>Q. So this study proceeded on the</b>  21 <b>assumption that MPTP and paraquat impact humans in</b>  22 <b>basically the same way, correct?</b>  23 <b>A.</b> With respect to parkin- --  24 parkinsonism, which is not the same as Parkinson's</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1522</p> <p>1 <b>Q. Were they working for Syngenta?</b>  2 <b>A.</b> Yes, they were.  3 <b>Q. And in what office?</b>  4 <b>A.</b> They would be in the Greensboro office.  5 <b>Q. Okay. Do you know who those people</b>  6 <b>were?</b>  7 <b>A.</b> I wouldn't be able to give you names  8 off the top of my head right now, no. I would be  9 guessing if I gave you names today.  10 <b>Q. Okay. Well, would you check on that and</b>  11 <b>give those names to me tomorrow, please? And I'll</b>  12 <b>withhold any questions on the databases until</b>  13 <b>tomorrow.</b>  14 <b>MR. NARESH:</b> Steve, if there are other  15 things you'd like him to look into, I understand you  16 want to hold the substantive questions. But if  17 there are other things you'd like him to look into  18 on that issue, it's probably worth asking those  19 questions now so he can try to arm himself with  20 answers for tomorrow.  21 <b>MR. TILLERY:</b> Yeah. Actually, off the  22 record for a second.  23 <b>THE VIDEOGRAPHER:</b> We're going off the  24 record. The time is 7:33. This ends Media Unit</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1524</p> <p>1 disease.  2 <b>Q. Right. And if the assumption turned out</b>  3 <b>to be wrong, the entire study would become</b>  4 <b>irrelevant, right?</b>  5 <b>A.</b> Well, it's not necessarily right to say  6 irrelevant. I think, as I said before, this is all  7 part of weight of evidence which is trying to be  8 assembled to determine the likelihood that paraquat  9 may be causing Parkinson's disease.  10 <b>Q. Okay. Excuse me a second, sir.</b>  11 <b>Actually, if you go to page 4 of the</b>  12 <b>exhibit. Tell me when you're there.</b>  13 <b>A.</b> I'm on page 4, yes.  14 <b>Q. All right. And if you would look over</b>  15 <b>into the second column it would be the --</b>  16 <b>A.</b> Yep. Okay.  17 <b>Q. The sixth paragraph. When the authors</b>  18 <b>say, "The paradigm upon which this experimental</b>  19 <b>approach rests assumes that if paraquat were a cause</b>  20 <b>of Parkinson's disease, it would act in a manner</b>  21 <b>similar to that of MPTP. However, it is possible</b>  22 <b>that paraquat works in a -- by a completely different</b>  23 <b>mechanism. If that is the case, the model of acute</b>  24 <b>high-dose exposures may not be relevant."</b></p>

26 (Pages 1521 to 1524)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1525</p> <p>1 Do you see that?</p> <p>2 A. Yes.</p> <p>3 Q. Do you agree with that from this study?</p> <p>4 A. Yes. That's really what we've just</p> <p>5 been saying.</p> <p>6 Q. All right. Paraquat and MPTP reproduce</p> <p>7 some features of Parkinson's disease in experimental</p> <p>8 animals. Would you agree?</p> <p>9 A. Yes, that's correct.</p> <p>10 Q. Scientists have document -- documented</p> <p>11 that the toxic metabolite of MPTP and MPP+ is</p> <p>12 transported into dopamine neurons through the</p> <p>13 dopamine transporter, correct?</p> <p>14 MR. NARESH: Object as calling for an</p> <p>15 expert opinion.</p> <p>16 And, Steve, can I have a standing</p> <p>17 objection on this line of questioning, or shall I</p> <p>18 continue objecting?</p> <p>19 MR. TILLERY: Yes. Yes, you can.</p> <p>20 THE WITNESS: So the answer to the</p> <p>21 question is, yes, that's the way in which MPP+ is</p> <p>22 believed to transfer across membranes.</p> <p>23 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>24 Q. Based upon its structural chemical</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1527</p> <p>1 Q. So not only have you not done any such</p> <p>2 research, you would disagree with that notion,</p> <p>3 correct?</p> <p>4 A. The evidence would suggest that it's</p> <p>5 not. The two -- the two behave differently.</p> <p>6 Q. And that is, just so we're clear on the</p> <p>7 record, paraquat is neither a substrate nor inhibitor</p> <p>8 of DAT, correct?</p> <p>9 A. That's our understanding.</p> <p>10 Q. Are you aware -- I'm going to refer you</p> <p>11 to a particular chemical compound H dehydrorotenone.</p> <p>12 Are you familiar with that?</p> <p>13 A. I'm familiar with rotenone, yes.</p> <p>14 Q. All right. Are you aware that in vivo</p> <p>15 exposure to MPTP but not paraquat inhibits binding of</p> <p>16 H dehydrorotenone in complex 1 in brain mitochondria?</p> <p>17 A. I can't bring to mind the precise</p> <p>18 experiments where that has been shown.</p> <p>19 Q. Do you know that MPP+ is an effective</p> <p>20 inhibitor of complex 1 activity in isolated brain</p> <p>21 mitochondria while paraquat exhibits weak inhibitory</p> <p>22 effects only at millimolar -- millimolar</p> <p>23 concentrations?</p> <p>24 MR. NARESH: I just want to say I'll</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1526</p> <p>1 similarity to MPP+, it's been proposed that paraquat</p> <p>2 exerts selective dopaminergic toxicity through the</p> <p>3 transport by the dopamine transporter and subsequent</p> <p>4 inhibition of mitochondrial complex 1, correct?</p> <p>5 A. That's how MPP+ works.</p> <p>6 Q. Right. And --</p> <p>7 A. That's not how paraquat works.</p> <p>8 Q. And you say it works differently, right?</p> <p>9 A. I do.</p> <p>10 Q. Okay. Have you ever seen a scientific</p> <p>11 study finding that paraquat is either a substrate or</p> <p>12 an inhibitor of the dopamine transport?</p> <p>13 A. We believe that paraquat is not a</p> <p>14 substrate for the dopamine receptor.</p> <p>15 Q. Have you -- strike that.</p> <p>16 Have you or anyone else at Syngenta</p> <p>17 published any research which has found that paraquat</p> <p>18 is either a substrate or an inhibitor of DAT?</p> <p>19 A. No. We -- we have worked -- for</p> <p>20 example, we've collaborated, as we said earlier,</p> <p>21 with Professor Joan Abbott, who, I believe, has</p> <p>22 actually done some experiments to show that MPP+ and</p> <p>23 paraquat differ in terms of their transporter</p> <p>24 receptor binding.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1528</p> <p>1 object to this line of questioning on the scope</p> <p>2 grounds as well.</p> <p>3 May I have that as a standing basis for</p> <p>4 this line?</p> <p>5 MR. TILLERY: Yes. You -- yes, you can</p> <p>6 have it.</p> <p>7 Q. Go ahead, sir.</p> <p>8 A. Yes. I'm more aware of that, and</p> <p>9 that's why I was saying that MPP+ and paraquat may</p> <p>10 look more similar and act -- and be more similar</p> <p>11 chemically, but they do not behave in the same way,</p> <p>12 for example, in terms of mitochondrial effect.</p> <p>13 Q. And that undermines the entire premise</p> <p>14 of the Brent study, doesn't it?</p> <p>15 A. No, not necessarily. I think the</p> <p>16 premise is still that if you argue that MPTP or MPP+</p> <p>17 could nevertheless act in other ways similarly to</p> <p>18 paraquat that you -- such a study as Brent put</p> <p>19 together might have found that. But, you know, this</p> <p>20 is clearly why I use the term "weighted evidence"</p> <p>21 rather than "definitive proof."</p> <p>22 Q. Well, the data indicate that, despite</p> <p>23 its apparent structural similarity to MPP+, paraquat</p> <p>24 exerts its effect on dopamine neurons in a manner</p>

27 (Pages 1525 to 1528)



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1529</p> <p>1 that is different than MPTP, correct?</p> <p>2 A. There's certainly evidence that shows</p> <p>3 that, yes.</p> <p>4 Q. So what scientific studies, to your</p> <p>5 knowledge, was Brent relying on for the conclusion</p> <p>6 that if paraquat causes Parkinson's disease, it does</p> <p>7 so in a manner similar to that of MPTP?</p> <p>8 A. Well, he was not starting his</p> <p>9 hypothesis from the level of detail of mechanistic</p> <p>10 similarities or differences. He was starting from</p> <p>11 what -- a significant body of literature which was</p> <p>12 making the claim that paraquat and MPTP may be --</p> <p>13 may act similarly or be very similar in their</p> <p>14 properties.</p> <p>15 Q. So the direct answer to my question is</p> <p>16 he wasn't relying on any study, was he?</p> <p>17 A. He wasn't relying on a particular study</p> <p>18 to -- to do this analysis, no.</p> <p>19 Q. Right. MPTP exposure gives parkinsonian</p> <p>20 symptoms but does not lead to the development of Lewy</p> <p>21 bodies, does it?</p> <p>22 A. I believe that's true. And that may be</p> <p>23 because people have not been able to -- to look at</p> <p>24 that in more detail because that's maybe something</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1531</p> <p>1 case definition including significant differences in</p> <p>2 the measures of toxicity, didn't they?</p> <p>3 A. Right.</p> <p>4 Q. And he references in his study a --</p> <p>5 vague references to authors' extensive files on</p> <p>6 paraquat.</p> <p>7 Do you know that? He references that</p> <p>8 In fact, the files that he got came from Syngenta,</p> <p>9 didn't they?</p> <p>10 A. You need to point me where -- to where</p> <p>11 that -- that is said.</p> <p>12 Q. Well, actually, I think it's on page 2</p> <p>13 of the study. And if you want to see where he says</p> <p>14 it, it's in the very first sentence of page 2. It</p> <p>15 carries over at the bottom of page 1. "Secondly,</p> <p>16 publications were retrieved from the authors'</p> <p>17 extensive files on paraquat."</p> <p>18 Do you see that?</p> <p>19 A. Yes, I can see that.</p> <p>20 Q. And actually he got the files from you,</p> <p>21 didn't he?</p> <p>22 MR. NARESH: Objection. Foundation.</p> <p>23 THE WITNESS: Yes, I guess so. I'm not</p> <p>24 precisely sure what he means by "files" there,</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1530</p> <p>1 that could occur long after exposure.</p> <p>2 Q. In a latent period many years later?</p> <p>3 A. Correct.</p> <p>4 Q. So if paraquat acted in humans just like</p> <p>5 MPTP, one could only conclude that paraquat causes</p> <p>6 parkinsonian symptoms and not Parkinson's disease,</p> <p>7 right?</p> <p>8 A. Yes. And that indeed is what I believe</p> <p>9 both Brent and myself are saying.</p> <p>10 Q. Parkinson's disease can be clinically</p> <p>11 diagnosed only when about 60 to 75, 80 percent of the</p> <p>12 dopaminergic neurons in the brain have died or</p> <p>13 stopped producing dopamine. Would you agree?</p> <p>14 A. Yes. In -- that's right.</p> <p>15 Q. And that's when the motor symptoms</p> <p>16 become apparent, right? Motor symptoms of</p> <p>17 Parkinson's disease, right?</p> <p>18 A. That's correct.</p> <p>19 Q. So high-dose paraquat poisoning would</p> <p>20 have to kill 60 to 80 percent of the dopamine neurons</p> <p>21 quickly to cause Parkinson's motor symptoms, right?</p> <p>22 A. Yes, probably.</p> <p>23 Q. In this study, the authors evaluated</p> <p>24 paraquat poisoning cases as to whether they met a</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1532</p> <p>1 however.</p> <p>2 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>3 Q. Yeah. But the information he got came</p> <p>4 from your database, right?</p> <p>5 A. That would be my assumption.</p> <p>6 Q. Right. Well, that's what you told me</p> <p>7 earlier in this deposition that after your meeting or</p> <p>8 as part of your meeting in Atlanta in 2009, it was</p> <p>9 decided to undertake the Brent study.</p> <p>10 Do you remember that part of your</p> <p>11 testimony?</p> <p>12 A. Yes. I do, yeah.</p> <p>13 Q. All right. And what was designed was to</p> <p>14 use Syngenta's database to supply information to --</p> <p>15 to Dr. Brent to do this study, right?</p> <p>16 A. Indeed, which is why I'm supposing that</p> <p>17 "files" means access to that database.</p> <p>18 Q. Right. So what he -- what he didn't say</p> <p>19 is that he got the information from Syngenta, right?</p> <p>20 A. Unless it says it somewhere else.</p> <p>21 Q. You don't see it there anywhere, do you?</p> <p>22 MR. NARESH: And, Dr. Botham, if you</p> <p>23 need to, you know -- on a question like that, if you</p> <p>24 need to take review --</p>

28 (Pages 1529 to 1532)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1533</p> <p>1 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>2 Q. Absolutely. If you want to take your</p> <p>3 time, you can do it. If you can see it, direct me to</p> <p>4 it because I was never able to see where he got his</p> <p>5 information from Syngenta and Phil Botham.</p> <p>6 A. Yeah. I'm just checking that.</p> <p>7 No. I can't see any reference to that.</p> <p>8 I mean, he does acknowledge that Syngenta didn't</p> <p>9 have any relevant analysis, but by indication, you</p> <p>10 could say that that was saying that Syngenta did</p> <p>11 have a role in supplying him with information. But</p> <p>12 it's an implication.</p> <p>13 Q. Okay. So where in -- are you reading</p> <p>14 that it says Syngenta had a role in giving him</p> <p>15 information?</p> <p>16 A. No. I'm sorry. I'm reading from the</p> <p>17 bottom of page 1, the footnote, where it said that</p> <p>18 Dr. Brent was a paid consultant. And it says, "The</p> <p>19 manuscript was solely written by the authors.</p> <p>20 Syngenta Corporation had no role in the data</p> <p>21 analysis presented herein or in the production of</p> <p>22 this manuscript."</p> <p>23 Q. Okay. And that, to me, sounds like he's</p> <p>24 saying that Syngenta had nothing to do with this</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1535</p> <p>1 the database as far as you know, correct?</p> <p>2 A. Correct.</p> <p>3 Q. Publications were from 17 different</p> <p>4 languages, weren't they? That's what he says in the</p> <p>5 report?</p> <p>6 A. That's right, yes.</p> <p>7 Q. Okay. And these had to be translated</p> <p>8 into English, right?</p> <p>9 A. Yes.</p> <p>10 Q. He didn't say how that happened, right?</p> <p>11 A. No, he did not.</p> <p>12 Q. This study, as we've said, was one that</p> <p>13 was decided on in your meeting which was largely in</p> <p>14 defense of paraquat in 2009 in Atlanta, Georgia,</p> <p>15 correct?</p> <p>16 A. Yes, that's my recollection.</p> <p>17 Q. Now, let's go back to this exhibit</p> <p>18 Fully published cases in medical or</p> <p>19 scientific journals were included, he says, right?</p> <p>20 A. Where are you now looking, please?</p> <p>21 Q. It's actually in the -- it's page 2 of</p> <p>22 the document.</p> <p>23 A. Yeah. Under "Inclusion and exclusion</p> <p>24 criteria"?</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1534</p> <p>1 other than paying him?</p> <p>2 A. I don't know that he's -- that's what</p> <p>3 he was meant -- he was meaning through this. I</p> <p>4 think he was much more meaning to say that we did</p> <p>5 not influence the conclusions of this study.</p> <p>6 Q. So what it means is that you gave him</p> <p>7 the data, right?</p> <p>8 A. Yeah. We don't -- we absolutely gave</p> <p>9 him the data.</p> <p>10 Q. All right. And --</p> <p>11 A. Some of -- let's say some of the data,</p> <p>12 not all of the data.</p> <p>13 Q. Okay. And look at the bottom of page 1,</p> <p>14 second column, "Secondly, publications were retrieved</p> <p>15 from the authors' extensive files on paraquat,"</p> <p>16 right?</p> <p>17 A. Yes.</p> <p>18 Q. That's what he said?</p> <p>19 Okay. He doesn't say Syngenta, does</p> <p>20 he?</p> <p>21 A. No.</p> <p>22 Q. Okay. The publications found through</p> <p>23 the research were -- were reviewed for clinical</p> <p>24 information on the paraquat poisoning patients from</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1536</p> <p>1 Q. That's correct.</p> <p>2 A. Yeah. Okay. Yes, I can see that.</p> <p>3 Q. All right. And clinical information was</p> <p>4 assessed for one of four cardinal features of</p> <p>5 parkinsonism, right?</p> <p>6 A. Yes.</p> <p>7 Q. And he used bradykinesia, postural</p> <p>8 stability, rigidity, and tremor, right?</p> <p>9 A. Correct.</p> <p>10 Q. And then he developed in Table 1, if you</p> <p>11 look there, a criteria for fulfilling the case</p> <p>12 definition of paraquat poisoning, right?</p> <p>13 A. Yes, that's correct.</p> <p>14 Q. And if you look, the cases included by</p> <p>15 the authors had to be neuroevaluable, a word I hadn't</p> <p>16 heard before. Neuroevaluable, meaning that</p> <p>17 descriptions had to be included which indicated that</p> <p>18 an assessment of neurological symptoms had been done</p> <p>19 either initially or at follow-up after recovery,</p> <p>20 right?</p> <p>21 A. Yes. That's my understanding of</p> <p>22 what -- how that term was used.</p> <p>23 Q. Okay. Classifications were survive,</p> <p>24 live for at least 30 days for long-term survivors, or</p>

29 (Pages 1533 to 1536)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1537</p> <p>1 short-term lived between 15 and 30 days, right?</p> <p>2 Those were his categories? That's page 2.</p> <p>3 A. Yes.</p> <p>4 Q. So long-term survivors included people</p> <p>5 who died after 30 days, right?</p> <p>6 A. Yes, that's right.</p> <p>7 Q. And cases were assessed by physicians</p> <p>8 who were board-certified in toxicology, right?</p> <p>9 A. Yeah. It mentions that before. So it</p> <p>10 actually says in the -- further up on page 2, "All</p> <p>11 articles were reviewed by physicians with</p> <p>12 board-certified status in medical toxicology."</p> <p>13 Q. In toxicology?</p> <p>14 A. Medical toxicology, yeah.</p> <p>15 Q. And let me ask you something. How many</p> <p>16 toxicologists have you ever heard of treating</p> <p>17 Parkinson's patients?</p> <p>18 A. Toxicologists would not be allowed to</p> <p>19 treat Parkinson's patients.</p> <p>20 Q. They would not be able to legally treat</p> <p>21 a Parkinson's patient, would they?</p> <p>22 A. No. That's right.</p> <p>23 Q. And they could never diagnose them,</p> <p>24 legally, could they?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1539</p> <p>1 kind of informed judgment on that, on that number.</p> <p>2 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>3 Q. Would you -- would you at least believe</p> <p>4 it exceeds 10,000 people who have died from ingesting</p> <p>5 it?</p> <p>6 MR. NARESH: Same objection. Asking</p> <p>7 for speculation.</p> <p>8 THE WITNESS: Yes. It's speculation</p> <p>9 but not unreasonable to say it would be greater than</p> <p>10 10,000.</p> <p>11 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>12 Q. All right. Now, from your analysis of</p> <p>13 this study, did the authors report how long any of</p> <p>14 these so-called long-term survivors lived and how</p> <p>15 long after poison -- the poisoning event they were</p> <p>16 neurologically evaluated?</p> <p>17 A. Well, my understanding is that that</p> <p>18 information was, as far as possible, collected.</p> <p>19 Obviously, they were reliant, however, on the</p> <p>20 information as it was available rather than</p> <p>21 necessarily interviewing the -- the individuals</p> <p>22 concerned.</p> <p>23 Q. And the reason is, is because they</p> <p>24 didn't actually come in contact with the individuals</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1538</p> <p>1 A. Not legally in terms of treatment and</p> <p>2 so on, yes.</p> <p>3 Q. As a matter of fact, neurologists and</p> <p>4 movement disorder specialists are the ones who</p> <p>5 diagnose and treat Parkinson's patients, correct?</p> <p>6 A. Yes, that's correct.</p> <p>7 Q. Have you ever in your life heard of a</p> <p>8 toxicologist treating a Parkinson's disease patient?</p> <p>9 A. No, I've not heard of that.</p> <p>10 Q. Now, 83 patients out of all the</p> <p>11 thousands looking through your database, it looks</p> <p>12 like there's in one of the databases I looked at</p> <p>13 yesterday -- we're going to talk about these at</p> <p>14 greater length tomorrow -- it looks like there are</p> <p>15 about 3,700 dead people from their ingestion of</p> <p>16 paraquat. And that only starts in the early 2000s</p> <p>17 and leaves out the preceding 35 years.</p> <p>18 How many would you guess have died from</p> <p>19 this chemical from either intentionally or intently</p> <p>20 ingesting it?</p> <p>21 MR. NARESH: Objection. Scope. Calls</p> <p>22 for speculation.</p> <p>23 THE WITNESS: Yeah. You've asked me</p> <p>24 that before. And I have not -- no basis to make any</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1540</p> <p>1 concerned. They were relying upon somebody else's</p> <p>2 reports done over a course of many years, right?</p> <p>3 A. Indeed, yes.</p> <p>4 Q. Okay. So they never listed that</p> <p>5 information about how long any of these so-called</p> <p>6 long-term survivors live and how long after the</p> <p>7 poisoning event they were neurologically evaluated</p> <p>8 because they didn't have the information, correct?</p> <p>9 A. If they didn't have the information,</p> <p>10 they couldn't do that, certainly.</p> <p>11 Q. Right. Do you know how the authors</p> <p>12 confirmed whether all of these patients' health</p> <p>13 outcomes were reported by experts who were even able</p> <p>14 to recognize signs of parkinsonism?</p> <p>15 A. Well, as I said, the paper indicates</p> <p>16 that a group of people who are medical toxicologists</p> <p>17 were involved in supporting Professor Brent and his</p> <p>18 coauthor with this. So they, I guess, would have</p> <p>19 sufficient knowledge of the normal symptoms of</p> <p>20 Parkinson's disease to -- or parkinsonism to look</p> <p>21 out for.</p> <p>22 Q. But you're not going to suggest in this</p> <p>23 deposition under oath that a medical toxicologist has</p> <p>24 the level of understanding of Parkinson's disease or</p>

30 (Pages 1537 to 1540)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1541</p> <p>1 parkinsonism that's on the level of a movement 2 disorder specialist who is a neurologist, are you, 3 sir?</p> <p>4 A. There was no attempt here to -- to say 5 there was a definite diagnosis of -- of Parkinson's 6 disease, certainly.</p> <p>7 It was an attempt to look for some of 8 the clinical signs that would be associated largely 9 with parkinsonism.</p> <p>10 Q. How did the authors even confirm whether 11 neurologic exams had ever been conducted?</p> <p>12 A. They, again, were reliant on the 13 documentation for each case; so --</p> <p>14 Q. Now, where is -- where is that 15 documentation?</p> <p>16 A. That would be in the databases that -- 17 or the files that they had access to. And some of 18 those were from Syngenta, as we've discussed. 19 Others were from elsewhere as is indicated in the -- 20 In the paper.</p> <p>21 Q. And where are those files? Where were 22 they? Where -- were they made available for review 23 for others?</p> <p>24 MR. NARESH: Objection. Foundation.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1543</p> <p>1 Syngenta?</p> <p>2 A. Some of that information was data from 3 Syngenta, as we've been saying, and others were in 4 the public domain so I understand it.</p> <p>5 Q. Would you agree that no mention of 6 parkinsonism symptoms in a published report may 7 simply mean that no neurologic evaluations had been 8 conducted as this review refers to neuroevaluable 9 poisoning patients and not patients who actually were 10 neurologically examined?</p> <p>11 A. What this paper is able to show is 12 that, within some of the limitations that we've been 13 discussing, there were no clear or obvious signs of 14 parkinsonism recorded no matter how that was done in 15 the individuals that were included in this analysis.</p> <p>16 And that's what neuro-analyzable 17 meant -- that there was enough information for them 18 to come to a judgment. Nobody was saying that was a 19 definitive diagnosis.</p> <p>20 Q. Yeah. I unfortunately have to move to 21 strike that answer as not responsive to my question.</p> <p>22 One more time, sir. Would you agree 23 that no mention of parkinsonism symptoms in a 24 published report may simply mean that no neurologic</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1542</p> <p>1 THE WITNESS: I mean, again, the detail 2 of how that information was made available to them, 3 I can't comment on; but, yes, they would have been 4 given physical paper files or access to other 5 information as -- as needed.</p> <p>6 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>7 Q. I -- your -- I think we're missing each 8 other. You're talking about how they conducted the 9 study initially.</p> <p>10 What I'm saying is how does one who 11 comes along behind them verify whether or not the 12 analysis that they were relying upon was accurate? 13 They don't list the studies. They don't list the 14 data. It's not anywhere referenced for anybody 15 later to see, is it?</p> <p>16 A. No. That's a fair comment. I mean, 17 they were entirely reliant on the information they 18 had available.</p> <p>19 Q. Okay. But nobody else behind them can 20 verify their results because the data isn't available 21 for them, right?</p> <p>22 A. Well, the data exists; so it could be 23 made available if it was requested.</p> <p>24 Q. Okay. Would it be available to -- to</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1544</p> <p>1 evaluations had been conducted as this refers to 2 neuroevaluable poisoning patients and not patients 3 who actually were neurologically examined?</p> <p>4 A. The information that was available was 5 sufficient for them to determine that there had been 6 a neuro evaluation.</p> <p>7 Q. Okay. So you're saying the fact that 8 they were evaluable means they were evaluated?</p> <p>9 A. They were evaluated as far as the 10 information available allowed.</p> <p>11 Q. Okay. These patients averaged 22 years 12 of age, right?</p> <p>13 A. Yes.</p> <p>14 Q. Okay. And we've already been through 15 this, but you've told me that the average onset of 16 Parkinson's symptoms -- of Parkinson's disease is in 17 the 60, perhaps mid-60s, correct?</p> <p>18 A. That's correct. But, again, this was 19 about parkinsonism, which can happen in younger 20 people.</p> <p>21 Q. The longest post-poisoning follow-up was 22 ten years, right?</p> <p>23 A. Yes.</p> <p>24 Q. These authors expected that the</p>

31 (Pages 1541 to 1544)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1545</p> <p>1 parkinsonism would occur within a short time after</p> <p>2 poisoning, right?</p> <p>3 A. Finality –</p> <p>4 MR. NARESH: Objection. Foundation.</p> <p>5 MR. TILLERY: Sorry?</p> <p>6 MR. NARESH: Objection. Foundation.</p> <p>7 Go ahead.</p> <p>8 THE WITNESS: Finality with MPTP, you</p> <p>9 would expect to see symptoms in short -- in a short</p> <p>10 time.</p> <p>11 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>12 Q. Didn't they actually contradict this</p> <p>13 assumption in their discussion stating that paraquat</p> <p>14 neurotoxicity is distinct from that of MPTP and</p> <p>15 rotenone and then cite the Richardson, et al., paper?</p> <p>16 Have you looked at that?</p> <p>17 A. Yeah. Let's just go back and look just</p> <p>18 where you're referring.</p> <p>19 Q. It's in the "Discussion" section.</p> <p>20 A. Uh-huh. So just point me to the words</p> <p>21 that you're looking at there, please.</p> <p>22 Q. Okay. Let me see if I can find it.</p> <p>23 Well, if we both start reading the</p> <p>24 "Discussion" section, we'll –</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1547</p> <p>1 team laterally. And before that, product safety</p> <p>2 division team.</p> <p>3 Q. Was he a member of the executive</p> <p>4 committee at any time?</p> <p>5 A. No, never.</p> <p>6 Q. Okay. Who did he report to, to your</p> <p>7 knowledge?</p> <p>8 A. For most of the time, when he was head</p> <p>9 of safety and regulatory, to Gerardo Ramos.</p> <p>10 Q. And who was Gerardo Ramos?</p> <p>11 A. He was the head of R&amp;D.</p> <p>12 Q. For the whole company?</p> <p>13 A. For the whole company, yes.</p> <p>14 Q. All right. Let's look at this exhibit</p> <p>15 if we can. And here there's a reference to a person</p> <p>16 named Mirva, and the last name is spelled</p> <p>17 H-e-j-j-a-o-u-i. How do you pronounce that?</p> <p>18 A. I think it's Hejjaoui.</p> <p>19 Q. Hejjaoui. Do you know who she is?</p> <p>20 A. I have forgotten who she was, actually.</p> <p>21 Q. What was her job?</p> <p>22 A. That, I can't remember. I'm sorry.</p> <p>23 Q. Okay. Well, let's look through this.</p> <p>24 And he had – "he," Dr. Herti, had sent this paper,</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1546</p> <p>1 A. Yeah. I'm doing that.</p> <p>2 Q. We may have to come back to this later,</p> <p>3 sir.</p> <p>4 A. Okay.</p> <p>5 Q. Okay. Because I can't seem to put my</p> <p>6 finger on it.</p> <p>7 Let's go to Exhibit 141.</p> <p>8 (Exhibit 141 was identified</p> <p>9 for the record.)</p> <p>10 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>11 Q. Who is Peter Herti while this is being</p> <p>12 pulled up?</p> <p>13 A. Peter Herti used to be an employee of</p> <p>14 Syngenta. Laterally, he was the head of product</p> <p>15 safety and product registration globally. And</p> <p>16 before that, he held positions in -- in product</p> <p>17 safety.</p> <p>18 Q. And his -- his job or authority extended</p> <p>19 to all parts of Syngenta AG's affiliated companies</p> <p>20 worldwide, correct?</p> <p>21 A. That's correct.</p> <p>22 Q. And was he on the board?</p> <p>23 A. No. No, he was not. He was a member</p> <p>24 of the R&amp;D, research and development, leadership</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1548</p> <p>1 Brent; and he also sent the Breckenridge paper to</p> <p>2 this person, Mirva Hejjaoui. Okay? Is that right?</p> <p>3 A. Yes. And I can see now where she</p> <p>4 fitted in. So yes.</p> <p>5 Q. All right.</p> <p>6 A. I'm following you.</p> <p>7 Q. And who does he send that September 2013</p> <p>8 email to? Dr. Herti?</p> <p>9 A. To Charles Breckenridge and myself.</p> <p>10 Q. He sent it to you. Okay. And he said,</p> <p>11 "I shared the Brent and Breck paper with Mirva. Her</p> <p>12 background is in PD research, ETH Lausanne."</p> <p>13 What's that mean?</p> <p>14 A. Well, PD research is Parkinson's</p> <p>15 disease research. And ETH Lausanne, if I remember</p> <p>16 correctly, is a research organization in Lausanne,</p> <p>17 which I think is in Switzerland.</p> <p>18 Q. Right. And he -- and he says to you in</p> <p>19 this email dated September 10th, 2013, you and</p> <p>20 Dr. Charles Breckenridge. He says, "She recently</p> <p>21 joined our seeds group as operational support</p> <p>22 person -- a few steps down from my office."</p> <p>23 By the way, before I go on. Would that</p> <p>24 be in Basel, Switzerland?</p>

32 (Pages 1545 to 1548)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1549</p> <p>1 A. Yes. That would be in Basel.</p> <p>2 Q. Okay. "I was interested to know what</p> <p>3 critique points could be brought out by individuals</p> <p>4 familiar with the subject area; namely, Parkinson's</p> <p>5 disease research," right? That's what you took from</p> <p>6 that statement, correct?</p> <p>7 A. Correct.</p> <p>8 Q. "I followed these two up with the Widnes</p> <p>9 paper."</p> <p>10 Do you see that?</p> <p>11 A. Yes, I do.</p> <p>12 Q. "I followed up with her on her critique</p> <p>13 points."</p> <p>14 And then he said, "I don't need a</p> <p>15 reaction from your side." In other words, you don't</p> <p>16 need to send anything back. "Just FYI." Just for</p> <p>17 your information, correct?</p> <p>18 A. Correct.</p> <p>19 Q. And he says, "Signed, Peter," right?</p> <p>20 A. Okay.</p> <p>21 Q. Now, five days before, he had received a</p> <p>22 response from Mirva Hejjaoui, right?</p> <p>23 A. Yes.</p> <p>24 Q. And what does the "CHVS" mean behind her</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1551</p> <p>1 things. But it's more to do with the -- the context</p> <p>2 of those questions and whether they are actually</p> <p>3 criticisms or actually observations which we are</p> <p>4 well aware of and have been taking into</p> <p>5 consideration.</p> <p>6 Q. Well, let's go through them. Okay?</p> <p>7 So she says in the very -- "The papers</p> <p>8 investigated were not cited," right?</p> <p>9 A. In the Brent paper, yes. Yes.</p> <p>10 Q. The papers weren't cited that they're</p> <p>11 relying on. That was her big first criticism.</p> <p>12 Then she said, "No cases other than</p> <p>13 intoxication by oral ingestion were investigated,"</p> <p>14 right?</p> <p>15 A. Right.</p> <p>16 Q. Then she says, "No possibility to assess</p> <p>17 Parkinson's disease symptoms (bradykinesia, tremor at</p> <p>18 rest, rigidity, postural instability) with those</p> <p>19 patients as they were in a coma state or</p> <p>20 unconscious."</p> <p>21 Do you see that?</p> <p>22 A. Yes. And that's true for those</p> <p>23 patients who were in that state; but, of course, not</p> <p>24 all --</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1550</p> <p>1 name under the -- on the email?</p> <p>2 A. CHVS is the company way of designating</p> <p>3 location. CH being the two letters for Switzerland,</p> <p>4 right, and BS being Basel.</p> <p>5 Q. So she was working at the headquarters</p> <p>6 of Syngenta AG in Basel, Switzerland, wasn't she?</p> <p>7 A. She was.</p> <p>8 Q. All right. And she said to him, "Dear</p> <p>9 Peter. Thank you for sending the paper. Please find</p> <p>10 my comments on the papers you have sent previously,"</p> <p>11 right?</p> <p>12 A. Yes.</p> <p>13 Q. All right. And he was asking for her to</p> <p>14 give her assessments of this paper, right?</p> <p>15 A. Yes.</p> <p>16 Q. And she had some criticisms of this</p> <p>17 study, didn't she?</p> <p>18 A. Indeed, yes, and that's some of those</p> <p>19 we've already been talking about.</p> <p>20 Q. Right. Did you disagree, before we go</p> <p>21 through these, with any of her criticisms?</p> <p>22 A. I think it's not so much a case of</p> <p>23 disagreeing, and I must say I'd need a little bit</p> <p>24 more time to really take onboard some of these</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1552</p> <p>1 Q. So --</p> <p>2 A. Not all the cases were in a coma --</p> <p>3 Q. Yeah. But how many of those 83 were in</p> <p>4 that state?</p> <p>5 A. I don't have that number immediately at</p> <p>6 hand.</p> <p>7 Q. Can you look at that study and figure it</p> <p>8 out?</p> <p>9 A. I don't know that I can. I would need</p> <p>10 time to look it up.</p> <p>11 Q. Okay. So without studying it, you can't</p> <p>12 answer my question, right?</p> <p>13 A. No, I can't.</p> <p>14 Q. Okay. Without access to the papers</p> <p>15 investigated, how would any subsequent researcher</p> <p>16 verify if this study had been done honestly?</p> <p>17 A. Well, they would need to get access to</p> <p>18 the same information which, as I said, if it were</p> <p>19 requested, I'm sure would be made available.</p> <p>20 Q. Okay. So the answer to my question</p> <p>21 would be without access to the papers investigated</p> <p>22 that were not provided as support for this -- in</p> <p>23 support of documentation of the paper, a subsequent</p> <p>24 researcher would not be able to verify if the study</p>

33 (Pages 1549 to 1552)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1553</p> <p>1 had been done honestly, would they?</p> <p>2 A. Yes. Of course, you would need access</p> <p>3 to that information.</p> <p>4 Q. Right. Another criticism is that no</p> <p>5 cases other than Intoxication by oral Ingestion were</p> <p>6 Investigated, right?</p> <p>7 A. Yes.</p> <p>8 Q. No – no possibility to assess</p> <p>9 Parkinson's disease symptoms. We talked about that</p> <p>10 because the condition of the patients.</p> <p>11 And also –</p> <p>12 A. Yes.</p> <p>13 Q. – the authors did not want to consider</p> <p>14 any other hypothesis other than that paraquat and</p> <p>15 MPTP have the same mode of action, and they did not</p> <p>16 present arguments to back this up.</p> <p>17 Is that what she says?</p> <p>18 A. Yes. And that's the discussion we were</p> <p>19 having not too long ago this morning that paraquat</p> <p>20 and MPTP may indeed not have the same mode of</p> <p>21 action.</p> <p>22 Q. And she puts another comment about the</p> <p>23 paper of – Brent paper, "Clear Indication of PQ</p> <p>24 toxicity."</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1555</p> <p>1 Q. Okay. And then she says, "It's not</p> <p>2 convincing to evaluate the results of other studies</p> <p>3 since there was no access to the raw data or</p> <p>4 follow-up. That wasn't possible."</p> <p>5 Isn't that what she said?</p> <p>6 A. Well, I think it's saying the same</p> <p>7 thing that, yes, you can't necessarily corroborate</p> <p>8 if you don't have access to the raw data, and also</p> <p>9 no significant longer term follow-up was done. That</p> <p>10 was not within the parameters of this study.</p> <p>11 Q. So all this study tells us is that high</p> <p>12 doses of paraquat poisoning do not cause parkinsonism</p> <p>13 in the same way that MPTP does, right?</p> <p>14 A. That is the most significant finding of</p> <p>15 this paper, correct.</p> <p>16 Q. What other finding do you think it gives</p> <p>17 us besides that finding?</p> <p>18 A. Well, it suggests that potentially</p> <p>19 paraquat and MPTP are not the same.</p> <p>20 Q. Okay. Now, on that same exhibit if you</p> <p>21 look at the bottom, there's a reference to a paper by</p> <p>22 Breckenridge. Do you see that?</p> <p>23 A. I do.</p> <p>24 Q. So this same person, Mirva Hejjaoui,</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1554</p> <p>1 What does that mean?</p> <p>2 A. Well, again, this is one of the things</p> <p>3 that I would need to get more of an understanding of</p> <p>4 the context. So I'm not -- I can't -- I can't</p> <p>5 really put words into her mouth as to what she meant</p> <p>6 by this.</p> <p>7 Q. Well, when you got this email, did you</p> <p>8 call and ask what she meant?</p> <p>9 A. I didn't do that. I don't know whether</p> <p>10 Dr. Hertl asked that.</p> <p>11 Q. Did Dr. Breckenridge do that?</p> <p>12 A. I don't know.</p> <p>13 Q. Was there any follow-up discussion after</p> <p>14 these comments were made by an expert in Parkinson's</p> <p>15 disease research?</p> <p>16 A. I honestly don't remember whether there</p> <p>17 was such a follow-up.</p> <p>18 Q. That is you, Phil Botham, GBJH, right?</p> <p>19 A. It is. But as Peter Hertl himself</p> <p>20 said, he wasn't looking for a reaction from our</p> <p>21 side, as it were. They -- it is conceivable that we</p> <p>22 took those comments as being helpful, but we didn't</p> <p>23 need to follow up. But, again, that would need to</p> <p>24 be checked.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1556</p> <p>1 commented on a paper that had been done by</p> <p>2 Breckenridge, right?</p> <p>3 A. That's right.</p> <p>4 Q. And that paper was done in what year?</p> <p>5 2012 or '13?</p> <p>6 A. It was published in 2013.</p> <p>7 Q. Okay. And apparently Peter Hertl sent</p> <p>8 the Breckenridge paper to Mirva Hejjaoui for her</p> <p>9 evaluation and consideration of it, right?</p> <p>10 A. Yes.</p> <p>11 Q. And you were coauthor of that</p> <p>12 Breckenridge paper, weren't you?</p> <p>13 A. I was.</p> <p>14 Q. And what did she say here? "Different</p> <p>15 protocols were used for paraquat and MPTP</p> <p>16 administration (different age of mice, different</p> <p>17 concentrations, and different injection frequency)."</p> <p>18 Now, what did you understand the</p> <p>19 significance of those comments to mean with respect</p> <p>20 to the Breckenridge study?</p> <p>21 A. Well, I think this is a good example of</p> <p>22 what I said earlier about context because I suspect</p> <p>23 that Mirva Hejjaoui didn't understand why we did</p> <p>24 different -- used different protocols.</p>

34 (Pages 1553 to 1556)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1557</p> <p>1 This was not meant to be a comparison</p> <p>2 of paraquat with MPTP. MPTP was used in order to be</p> <p>3 able to show that the methodologies we used like the</p> <p>4 stereology which we've talked about frequently</p> <p>5 actually was able to detect a -- an effect with</p> <p>6 something which should have caused the effect;</p> <p>7 namely, MPTP.</p> <p>8 Q. Okay. So you did that because you had</p> <p>9 knowledge of and accepted of -- acceptance of the</p> <p>10 fact that MPTP or MPP+ was a known neurotoxin, right?</p> <p>11 A. Yes. In terms of substantia nigra</p> <p>12 pathology.</p> <p>13 Q. In terms of substantia nigra pathology,</p> <p>14 you knew it was a given that that could be used as a</p> <p>15 control. That was the -- one of the bases for that</p> <p>16 2013 Breckenridge study, right?</p> <p>17 A. That's correct.</p> <p>18 Q. All right. Now, if we go down the list,</p> <p>19 it says, "Paraquat was shown to cross the blood-brain</p> <p>20 barrier in a concentration twice as high as was found</p> <p>21 in the olfactory bulb. One of the first nonmotor</p> <p>22 symptoms of PD patients is olfactory dysfunction. It</p> <p>23 would have been interesting to check that and do</p> <p>24 behavioral studies on the mice."</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1559</p> <p>1 results were observed from the literature concerning</p> <p>2 PT -- PQ -- paraquat-induced TH+ neuron reduction,</p> <p>3 but there's no elaboration on the possible causes of</p> <p>4 the discrepancy," right?</p> <p>5 A. Yes.</p> <p>6 Q. So in other words, she was saying that</p> <p>7 the public literature got different results than you</p> <p>8 reported, but there was no effort to explain why</p> <p>9 those different results were obtained, right?</p> <p>10 A. Yes. And, again, context is important.</p> <p>11 So at the time of publishing</p> <p>12 Breckenridge, we were still not entirely clear why</p> <p>13 there was that discrepancy, but we went -- we didn't</p> <p>14 allow the research period to stop at that point.</p> <p>15 Q. Right.</p> <p>16 A. We went off --</p> <p>17 Q. -- study, right?</p> <p>18 A. -- did further work --</p> <p>19 (Simultaneous speech</p> <p>20 interrupted by the court</p> <p>21 reporter.)</p> <p>22 MR. TILLERY: Okay. Sorry. Let's take</p> <p>23 a -- it's been an hour. Let's take a three- or</p> <p>24 four-minute break, and then we'll come back. Okay?</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1558</p> <p>1 Do you see that comment?</p> <p>2 A. Yes.</p> <p>3 Q. Do you agree that one of the first</p> <p>4 nonmotor symptoms of Parkinson's disease is olfactory</p> <p>5 dysfunction?</p> <p>6 A. Yes. It's -- it's frequently reported</p> <p>7 to be a premotor symptom.</p> <p>8 Q. It's in the -- it's in the prodromal</p> <p>9 phase of the --</p> <p>10 A. Yes.</p> <p>11 Q. -- disease, correct?</p> <p>12 A. Yes.</p> <p>13 Q. Okay. And it says, "Paraquat was shown</p> <p>14 to cross the blood-brain barrier, and a concentration</p> <p>15 twice as high was found in the olfactory bulb."</p> <p>16 Do you remember that in the</p> <p>17 Breckenridge study?</p> <p>18 A. Well, I'd need to go back and look</p> <p>19 again at the fine detail in Breckenridge. I think,</p> <p>20 as I said earlier today, that Breckenridge</p> <p>21 publication did include kinetics as well as</p> <p>22 pathology. So we certainly looked at how -- how</p> <p>23 much paraquat got to where in the body.</p> <p>24 Q. And then she says at the end, "Different</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1560</p> <p>1 THE WITNESS: Okay.</p> <p>2 MR. TILLERY: And we'll start the --</p> <p>3 we'll start the Breckenridge study. Okay?</p> <p>4 THE WITNESS: Okay.</p> <p>5 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're going off the</p> <p>6 record. The time is 8:22. This ends Media Unit</p> <p>7 Number 6.</p> <p>8 (Recess taken.)</p> <p>9 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're going back on</p> <p>10 the record. The time is 8:35. This begins Media</p> <p>11 Unit Number 7.</p> <p>12 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>13 Q. Before our last break, you mentioned the</p> <p>14 Smeyne study. You said, "Particularly the Smeyne</p> <p>15 study."</p> <p>16 I was going to ask you to explain why</p> <p>17 that particular study in particular was important to</p> <p>18 you?</p> <p>19 A. Yes. Well, in the Smeyne study, we</p> <p>20 were really trying to make even clearer what this</p> <p>21 mouse model was telling us and understanding at that</p> <p>22 time that there were a number of possible technical</p> <p>23 reasons why the preexisting public research</p> <p>24 suggested that paraquat could affect neuronal cells</p>

35 (Pages 1557 to 1560)



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1561</p> <p>1 in the substantia nigra; whereas, we were unable to</p> <p>2 consistently find that effect with all the work we</p> <p>3 did.</p> <p>4 So we looked at a number of those</p> <p>5 variables -- the mouse strain, the time of dosing,</p> <p>6 and lab housing conditions and so on. So that</p> <p>7 coupled with some of the reasons that we gave in the</p> <p>8 Breckenridge paper were -- we're trying to do</p> <p>9 what -- what was suggested in that letter from the</p> <p>10 Syngenta employee in Basel to understand why -- what</p> <p>11 might be going on to explain the differences.</p> <p>12 Q. Okay. Well, let's look at Plaintiffs'</p> <p>13 Deposition Exhibit Number 142, please.</p> <p>14 (Exhibit 142 was identified</p> <p>15 for the record.)</p> <p>16 THE WITNESS: Okay. That's come</p> <p>17 through for me. Thank you.</p> <p>18 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>19 Q. Can you identify this exhibit?</p> <p>20 A. Yes. This is a copy of the</p> <p>21 Breckenridge publication that we've been</p> <p>22 discussing -- the publication in 2013 in the journal</p> <p>23 NeuroToxicology.</p> <p>24 Q. And it's called "Pharmacokinetic,</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1563</p> <p>1 Q. And then there's Jeffrey Wolf. And it</p> <p>2 says he was Experimental Pathology Laboratories,</p> <p>3 EPL Laboratories, in Virginia, right?</p> <p>4 A. Yes.</p> <p>5 Q. And what was his job?</p> <p>6 A. He was the second principal pathologist</p> <p>7 that I was referring to.</p> <p>8 Q. Okay. Then there's Dan Zadory, and he</p> <p>9 is listed at EPL Laboratories. What was his job?</p> <p>10 A. Yeah. He worked for Jeff Wolf. So he</p> <p>11 was the person who did a lot of the detailed lab</p> <p>12 pathology.</p> <p>13 Q. Okay. Did he do the stereology work in</p> <p>14 the case?</p> <p>15 A. Correct.</p> <p>16 Q. Okay. And he did the stereology in the</p> <p>17 Smeyne study, and he did the stereology in the</p> <p>18 Minnema study as well, right?</p> <p>19 A. That's right.</p> <p>20 Q. Okay. And then there's Melissa Beck.</p> <p>21 And what was her role?</p> <p>22 A. She worked for WIL Research Labs.</p> <p>23 So we -- we obviously had people looking after the</p> <p>24 dosing and housing animals.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1562</p> <p>1 Neurochemical, Stereological, and Neuropathological</p> <p>2 Studies on Potential Effects of Paraquat in the</p> <p>3 Substantia Nigra Pars Compacta and Striatum of Male</p> <p>4 C57BL/6J Mice," right?</p> <p>5 A. That's correct.</p> <p>6 Q. And we have as the principal</p> <p>7 investigator Charles Breckenridge, right?</p> <p>8 A. That's correct.</p> <p>9 Q. And then he is followed by, as the list</p> <p>10 goes on, Nicholas Sturgess.</p> <p>11 He worked at Syngenta Limited</p> <p>12 Jealott's Hill at that time, right?</p> <p>13 A. Yes, that's correct. And he was</p> <p>14 previously at CTL Syngenta.</p> <p>15 Q. Okay. And then there's a Mark Butt,</p> <p>16 right?</p> <p>17 A. Yes.</p> <p>18 Q. And he worked at Tox Path Specialists,</p> <p>19 LLC, in Frederick, Maryland, right?</p> <p>20 A. That's right.</p> <p>21 Q. What did he do in this study?</p> <p>22 A. He was one of the two pathologists --</p> <p>23 external pathologists that were taking a lead on</p> <p>24 these investigations.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1564</p> <p>1 Q. And James Mathews -- what was his job?</p> <p>2 A. James -- now, I can't remember exactly</p> <p>3 what James did. He was at RTI International. So</p> <p>4 I'd have to double-check exactly what his role was.</p> <p>5 Q. Okay. And there's Merrill Tisdell. She</p> <p>6 worked for Syngenta Crop Protection, correct?</p> <p>7 A. Yes. It's a gentleman. And, yes, he</p> <p>8 was with Syngenta.</p> <p>9 Q. And what did Merrill Tisdell do?</p> <p>10 A. Merrill was one of the people in the</p> <p>11 product safety department in Greensboro. So he --</p> <p>12 he was largely involved in what we call "study</p> <p>13 monitoring." So he went to visit WIL and --</p> <p>14 WIL Laboratories particularly to make sure that</p> <p>15 everything was being done appropriately.</p> <p>16 Q. And Daniel Minnema -- he also worked for</p> <p>17 Syngenta. And what did his job entail?</p> <p>18 A. Yes. He is a neurotoxicology expert.</p> <p>19 So he was particularly involved in reviewing some of</p> <p>20 the data.</p> <p>21 Q. And then there's Kim Travis, Andy Cook,</p> <p>22 Phil Botham, and Lewis Smith, all either employed by</p> <p>23 or formerly employed by Syngenta, right?</p> <p>24 A. That's right.</p>

36 (Pages 1561 to 1564)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1565</p> <p>1 Q. Okay. This particular study – the</p> <p>2 Breckenridge 2013 study, we can refer to it as –</p> <p>3 examined the effects of paraquat dosing on the</p> <p>4 C57 black mouse by intraperitoneal injection, didn't</p> <p>5 it?</p> <p>6 A. That's right.</p> <p>7 Q. This is another of the studies that was</p> <p>8 decided on in the meeting in the lab, correct?</p> <p>9 A. Yes, that's right.</p> <p>10 Q. Okay. And one of the pathologic</p> <p>11 hallmarks of – of PD is the loss of</p> <p>12 dopamine-producing neurons in the substantia nigra,</p> <p>13 right?</p> <p>14 A. That's right.</p> <p>15 MR. NARESH: Objection. Asked and</p> <p>16 answered.</p> <p>17 Go ahead.</p> <p>18 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>19 Q. The TH is tyrosine hydroxylase, right?</p> <p>20 That's what's referenced in this study? TH?</p> <p>21 A. Yes. TH is tyrosine hydroxylase.</p> <p>22 Q. That's an enzyme that controls the</p> <p>23 rate-limiting step in making dopamine, right?</p> <p>24 A. That's correct.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1567</p> <p>1 is the striatum. So there is a nerve – a nervous</p> <p>2 connection between the substantia nigra and the</p> <p>3 striatum. And that's -- that's -- dopamine is</p> <p>4 produced at the end of those -- those nervous</p> <p>5 connections.</p> <p>6 Q. Dopamine is the neurotransmitter that is</p> <p>7 responsible for controlling movement, correct?</p> <p>8 A. It is.</p> <p>9 Q. The loss of dopamine is what causes the</p> <p>10 onset of motor symptoms in PD patients, Parkinson's</p> <p>11 disease patients, right?</p> <p>12 A. That's correct.</p> <p>13 Q. Now, in this study, you were dosing the</p> <p>14 animals in the amount of 1, 10, 15, 25, 30, or</p> <p>15 35 milligrams per kilogram per week, correct?</p> <p>16 A. That's correct.</p> <p>17 Q. And if you want to look at page 3 of 14,</p> <p>18 that will give you the dose administration if you</p> <p>19 want to verify my statement.</p> <p>20 A. Yes. Thanks for that. And, yes, that</p> <p>21 is correct.</p> <p>22 Q. Okay. Mice were injected</p> <p>23 intraperitoneally – and we refer to that and you</p> <p>24 refer to that as an IP – one, two, or three times</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1566</p> <p>1 Q. So it is the key enzyme in the</p> <p>2 protection of dopamine from dopaminergic neurons,</p> <p>3 isn't it?</p> <p>4 A. It is, yes.</p> <p>5 Q. Without TH+, no dopamine is produced, is</p> <p>6 it?</p> <p>7 MR. NARESH: I will object to this line</p> <p>8 of questioning as calling for expert testimony. If</p> <p>9 I may have a standing objection?</p> <p>10 THE WITNESS: Yes. Tyrosine</p> <p>11 hydroxylase loss would compromise the ability to</p> <p>12 produce dopamine.</p> <p>13 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>14 Q. So cells that produce dopamine have the</p> <p>15 TH enzyme in them, right?</p> <p>16 A. Yes. And it's expressed as a</p> <p>17 subsurface marker, which was the – actually, the</p> <p>18 main reason we were looking at it in the study.</p> <p>19 Q. The SNpc refers to the substantia nigra</p> <p>20 pars compacta, right?</p> <p>21 A. That's right.</p> <p>22 Q. It is one part of the brain that</p> <p>23 produces dopamine, right?</p> <p>24 A. Well, the part that produces dopamine</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1568</p> <p>1 with each injection separated by a week, correct?</p> <p>2 A. That's correct.</p> <p>3 Q. The study was done to show that paraquat</p> <p>4 does not cause the death of dopaminergic neurons in</p> <p>5 the substantia nigra, correct?</p> <p>6 A. Not quite correct. It was to</p> <p>7 investigate whether paraquat might cause the loss of</p> <p>8 dopaminergic neurons.</p> <p>9 Q. But at a dose of 15 milligrams per</p> <p>10 kilograms three times weekly in Study 4 of this</p> <p>11 study, you did find a statistically significant</p> <p>12 reduction of TH+ dopamine-producing neurons in the</p> <p>13 substantia nigra, correct?</p> <p>14 A. We did, and we made that very clear.</p> <p>15 We were not trying to hide that effect.</p> <p>16 Q. Well, but scientists don't try to hide</p> <p>17 things, do they?</p> <p>18 A. No, absolutely not. Certainly, we</p> <p>19 don't.</p> <p>20 Q. So like – like the – the three</p> <p>21 positive Louise Marks studies, right?</p> <p>22 A. Correct.</p> <p>23 Q. Okay. You wouldn't want to hide those,</p> <p>24 would we?</p>

37 (Pages 1565 to 1568)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1569</p> <p>1 A. No.</p> <p>2 Q. No. Okay. So there was a reduction in</p> <p>3 that Test 4 of about 30 percent of the TH+ neurons,</p> <p>4 right?</p> <p>5 And if you want to verify that, that's</p> <p>6 page 8, first column under "Stereology, Studies 4</p> <p>7 and 5."</p> <p>8 A. Yes. Okay. That's fine.</p> <p>9 Q. All right. Now, if you go to page 8,</p> <p>10 again, there is a Figure 4. Okay?</p> <p>11 A. I've got that.</p> <p>12 Q. Okay. Do you see Figure 4?</p> <p>13 A. I do.</p> <p>14 Q. All right. So you replicated the</p> <p>15 findings of loss of dopaminergic neurons with</p> <p>16 15 milligrams per kilogram similar to findings in the</p> <p>17 independent literature, correct?</p> <p>18 A. Absolutely.</p> <p>19 Q. And independent studies done in</p> <p>20 laboratories worldwide show that paraquat causes loss</p> <p>21 of TH+ neurons in the substantia nigra. Would you</p> <p>22 agree?</p> <p>23 MR. NARESH: Object to -- let me</p> <p>24 just make -- would you just let me -- let me get my</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1571</p> <p>1 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>2 Q. And the dose of 15 milligrams per</p> <p>3 kilogram administered three times a week caused</p> <p>4 paraquat to kill more TH+ neurons than the MPTP did,</p> <p>5 correct?</p> <p>6 A. In this study, that is -- that is the</p> <p>7 case.</p> <p>8 Q. So paraquat was more toxic than your</p> <p>9 positive control of MPTP at that dose in Study 4,</p> <p>10 wasn't it?</p> <p>11 A. Yes. But you have to be very careful</p> <p>12 about how you interpret the -- the results of the</p> <p>13 study.</p> <p>14 So this study was looking at more than</p> <p>15 just the measurement of TH-positive cells. It was</p> <p>16 also looking to say if that cell death was real,</p> <p>17 then you would also see other pathological events</p> <p>18 which would, if you like, confirm that it was cell</p> <p>19 death. And that was where our study went further</p> <p>20 than the published research and was unable to show</p> <p>21 that.</p> <p>22 Q. Yeah. I move to strike your answer as</p> <p>23 unresponsive.</p> <p>24 My question is simple. So with respect</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1570</p> <p>1 objections in if you would.</p> <p>2 So I'll object to the question as</p> <p>3 phrased. I think it's incomplete. But if you feel</p> <p>4 like you can answer it, please go ahead.</p> <p>5 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>6 Q. Go ahead, sir.</p> <p>7 A. Now, just ask the question again,</p> <p>8 please.</p> <p>9 Q. Okay. Independent laboratories and</p> <p>10 studies done -- strike that.</p> <p>11 Independent studies done in independent</p> <p>12 laboratories worldwide have shown that paraquat</p> <p>13 causes loss of TH+ neurons in the substantia nigra.</p> <p>14 Would you agree?</p> <p>15 A. Yes.</p> <p>16 Q. Okay. And, again, I think we said the</p> <p>17 loss of TH+ dopaminergic neurons in the substantia</p> <p>18 nigra is one of the pathologic hallmarks of</p> <p>19 Parkinson's disease, right?</p> <p>20 MR. NARESH: Objection. Asked and</p> <p>21 answered.</p> <p>22 THE WITNESS: It is one of the</p> <p>23 hallmarks, correct.</p> <p>24</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1572</p> <p>1 to paraquat as used against the control MPTP in</p> <p>2 Study 4, paraquat was shown to be more toxic than</p> <p>3 the positive control of MPTP at least in that study,</p> <p>4 correct?</p> <p>5 A. I think that isn't the right way to put</p> <p>6 it because, as I said in quite a few questions ago</p> <p>7 now, the purpose of MPTP was not there to do a</p> <p>8 comparison of the potency of -- between paraquat and</p> <p>9 MPTP. It was there as a methodological control.</p> <p>10 So I don't think you can make</p> <p>11 conclusions about the effect of 15 milligrams per</p> <p>12 kilogram being greater than that with MPTP.</p> <p>13 Q. Well, did you have more evidence of the</p> <p>14 death of TH+ neurons with the use of MPTP or with the</p> <p>15 use of paraquat in Study 4?</p> <p>16 A. Well, if you look at the totality of</p> <p>17 the data in this paper, MPTP caused all the other</p> <p>18 pathological changes that we would have expected to</p> <p>19 see if there was a genuine loss or death of the</p> <p>20 neurons in the substantia nigra. So the other</p> <p>21 pathology confirms that that was the case with MPTP</p> <p>22 but not with paraquat.</p> <p>23 Q. And I move to strike that as</p> <p>24 unresponsive.</p>

38 (Pages 1569 to 1572)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1573</p> <p>1 I'm asking you a specific question.</p> <p>2 And we're looking very specifically at a -- on</p> <p>3 page 8, Figure 4, the column. And you're comparing</p> <p>4 the control versus paraquat, and you're looking very</p> <p>5 specifically at one study. Okay?</p> <p>6 And all I'm asking you is using that</p> <p>7 one study, Study 4, if you compare there and you</p> <p>8 look at the 15 milligrams per kilogram administered</p> <p>9 three times per week, paraquat killed more TH+</p> <p>10 neurons than MPTP did.</p> <p>11 Is that a correct statement?</p> <p>12 MR. NARESH: I'll object to the</p> <p>13 characterization of the study. I don't think that</p> <p>14 accurately characterizes Study 4.</p> <p>15 THE WITNESS: No, it doesn't. I</p> <p>16 absolutely -- I agree.</p> <p>17 This -- the Study 4 measured -- did</p> <p>18 more than one type of measurement. It also measured</p> <p>19 the other pathology that I'm talking about. So you</p> <p>20 have to look at all the effects, not just the one</p> <p>21 that's in Figure 4.</p> <p>22 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>23 Q. Okay. Let's look at the TH neurons with</p> <p>24 respect to Study 4 that were impacted by MPTP. What</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1575</p> <p>1 Q. And which one had sustained more loss of</p> <p>2 TH neurons? Is it paraquat?</p> <p>3 A. Yeah. The paraquat 15 milligrams per</p> <p>4 kilogram, which, again, I say we were very open to</p> <p>5 discussing in this paper.</p> <p>6 Q. So the answer is, yes, paraquat killed</p> <p>7 more TH+ neurons than MPTP at the level in Test 4 of</p> <p>8 15 milligrams per kilogram administered three times a</p> <p>9 week; isn't that true?</p> <p>10 A. No. It's not true. It says that that</p> <p>11 measurement suggested that there were fewer neurons</p> <p>12 measurable in the paraquat-treated animals compared</p> <p>13 to MPTP, both compared to controls.</p> <p>14 It does not, however, when you look at</p> <p>15 the totality of the data in this paper, say that</p> <p>16 that necessarily leads to a conclusion that more</p> <p>17 cells were killed.</p> <p>18 Q. Well, then what is that model -- what is</p> <p>19 that table in that study for if it doesn't mean what</p> <p>20 it says? If a reader can't come along and look at</p> <p>21 your table, they have to give you a call to get your</p> <p>22 spin on whatever it really means. I mean, if one is</p> <p>23 reading this as a scientist, what does it tell them?</p> <p>24 It tells them in Study 4 at the</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1574</p> <p>1 was the number?</p> <p>2 Go to your -- go to your Figure 4 if</p> <p>3 you wouldn't mind.</p> <p>4 A. Which figure are you asking me for?</p> <p>5 Q. I'm looking at page 8 of that study, and</p> <p>6 that's Study Number 4, experiment in Study Number 4.</p> <p>7 A. Right. I'm sorry. What's your</p> <p>8 question?</p> <p>9 Q. My question is I want you to compare the</p> <p>10 impact on TH neurons between paraquat and the control</p> <p>11 MPTP in Study 4. What were the raw numbers?</p> <p>12 A. So you're asking me to look at the --</p> <p>13 the black line which is MPTP and the one immediately</p> <p>14 to the left which is the green hash 15 milligrams</p> <p>15 per kilogram?</p> <p>16 Q. Right.</p> <p>17 A. Yeah.</p> <p>18 Q. What does that tell you? Is my answer</p> <p>19 correct -- is the answer "Yes" to my question?</p> <p>20 A. There was a difference in the number of</p> <p>21 measured neurons between those two groups.</p> <p>22 Q. And which --</p> <p>23 A. Yeah. And they were both different to</p> <p>24 the control.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1576</p> <p>1 15 milligram per kilogram administered dose three</p> <p>2 times per week, paraquat killed more TH+ neurons</p> <p>3 than MPTP. That's what it says, doesn't it?</p> <p>4 MR. NARESH: Objection. Compound</p> <p>5 and --</p> <p>6 THE WITNESS: No.</p> <p>7 MR. NARESH: Objection. Compound and</p> <p>8 argumentative.</p> <p>9 You can answer.</p> <p>10 THE WITNESS: No. It doesn't say that</p> <p>11 necessarily.</p> <p>12 It says that the ability to detect</p> <p>13 neurons using this stereological method suggested</p> <p>14 that there was a difference. But what I'm saying is</p> <p>15 that you have to look at all the information in</p> <p>16 order to properly interpret that, and that was</p> <p>17 really the heart of this paper.</p> <p>18 So the reader of this paper wouldn't be</p> <p>19 able to see that what we're saying is that, yes,</p> <p>20 using the stereological method, there was a</p> <p>21 suggestion that more cells were killed, more to your</p> <p>22 point. However, that was not backed up by other</p> <p>23 evidence which you would expect to see to confirm --</p> <p>24</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1577</p> <p>1 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>2 Q. So the other – the other evidence would</p> <p>3 be Study 5, right?</p> <p>4 A. It would be the other pathology that we</p> <p>5 looked at to look at microglia, astrocytes, and so</p> <p>6 on.</p> <p>7 Q. And you did a Study 5 where you tried to</p> <p>8 replicate exactly the results of Study 4, right?</p> <p>9 A. Right.</p> <p>10 Q. And you did it the same way, didn't you?</p> <p>11 A. I believe so, yes.</p> <p>12 Q. And you used the same dosing regimen in</p> <p>13 Study 4 and 5, but you did not find the same result</p> <p>14 of loss of TH neurons with paraquat, did you?</p> <p>15 A. That's correct, yes.</p> <p>16 Q. Okay. So between the studies of 4 and 5</p> <p>17 at 15 milligrams per kilogram, you could not</p> <p>18 replicate your own results, right?</p> <p>19 A. That's correct. And that's – that</p> <p>20 was -- that was the continued picture that we were</p> <p>21 seeing here that this was a phenomenon that was</p> <p>22 difficult to replicate.</p> <p>23 Q. And if you go to page 12 of the study,</p> <p>24 and I think it's line 10, you state, "The low-dose</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1579</p> <p>1 A. Yes. Yes.</p> <p>2 Q. Causes a measurable loss in neuronal</p> <p>3 cells in the substantia nigra, right?</p> <p>4 A. It does.</p> <p>5 Q. In Study 4, you dose the mice four times</p> <p>6 in eight hours with 10 milligrams per kilogram of</p> <p>7 MPTP, didn't you?</p> <p>8 A. Correct.</p> <p>9 Q. You found a statistically significant</p> <p>10 loss of TH neurons with chromogenic stain, right?</p> <p>11 A. That's correct.</p> <p>12 Q. In Study 5, you dosed the mice four</p> <p>13 times in eight hours with 10 milligrams per kilogram</p> <p>14 of MPTP, right?</p> <p>15 A. That's correct.</p> <p>16 Q. But in Study 5, you did not find a</p> <p>17 statistically significant loss of TH+ neurons with</p> <p>18 chromogenic stain, did you?</p> <p>19 A. No. But we did see it with a</p> <p>20 fluorescent stain.</p> <p>21 Q. Move to strike your answer as</p> <p>22 unresponsive.</p> <p>23 But in Study 5, you did not find a</p> <p>24 statistically significant loss of TH+ neurons with</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1578</p> <p>1 regimen used in these experiments was deliberately</p> <p>2 employed to determine if the stereological methods</p> <p>3 would be sensitive enough to detect relatively small</p> <p>4 changes in the number of TH+ neurons in the</p> <p>5 substantia nigra pars compacta," correct?</p> <p>6 A. That's correct.</p> <p>7 Q. Okay. So stereology is a method used to</p> <p>8 count neurons and preserve brain tissue, right?</p> <p>9 A. That's right.</p> <p>10 Q. And the purpose of this study was to</p> <p>11 develop a stereological cell-counting method that was</p> <p>12 sensitive enough to detect very small changes in the</p> <p>13 number of TH neurons that could have been affected by</p> <p>14 paraquat, right?</p> <p>15 A. Absolutely. That's why we are using</p> <p>16 MPTP, as I've said before, to really make sure that</p> <p>17 our methodology was sensitive.</p> <p>18 Q. So your positive control was MPTP,</p> <p>19 right?</p> <p>20 A. Yes.</p> <p>21 Q. And it's considered a chemical that</p> <p>22 causes parkinsonism symptoms in animal models, right?</p> <p>23 A. In humans, certainly.</p> <p>24 Q. It's a known neurotoxin, right?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1580</p> <p>1 chromogenic stain, right?</p> <p>2 A. We used two methods to be able -- so we</p> <p>3 could be really sure that we knew what we were</p> <p>4 measuring.</p> <p>5 Q. Right. Actually, I'm going to ask about</p> <p>6 the other one. Can you answer my question?</p> <p>7 Did you or did you not find a</p> <p>8 statistically significant loss of TH+ neurons with</p> <p>9 chromogenic stain in Study 5?</p> <p>10 A. No. It was just below the level of</p> <p>11 statistical significance.</p> <p>12 Q. So, again, you did not replicate your</p> <p>13 results, did you?</p> <p>14 A. MPTP on that occasion didn't give the</p> <p>15 expected level of response.</p> <p>16 Q. You're not able to replicate your</p> <p>17 results with paraquat at 3 milligrams -- actually,</p> <p>18 dosing three times a week at 15 milligrams per</p> <p>19 kilogram and -- in studies 4 and 5 either, were you?</p> <p>20 A. Yes. But we were much more frequently</p> <p>21 able to show a significant effect with MPTP.</p> <p>22 So you've pointed out one experiment</p> <p>23 where that was just below significant level. But,</p> <p>24 generally speaking, MPTP did give the expected</p>

40 (Pages 1577 to 1580)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1581</p> <p>1 response.</p> <p>2 Q. Is it important if you're just below</p> <p>3 significant levels like at .6 or .06 to consider</p> <p>4 the -- where the needle is pointing on those in terms</p> <p>5 of the importance of them?</p> <p>6 A. I don't quite understand the question.</p> <p>7 Q. I'm trying to say this: I mean, your</p> <p>8 statistic -- a confidence interval that you're</p> <p>9 looking at 95, you're going to look at anything less</p> <p>10 than .05 is -- is -- is going to be statistically</p> <p>11 significant generally, right?</p> <p>12 A. Right.</p> <p>13 Q. In a laboratory.</p> <p>14 So if it's -- if it's .06, do you look</p> <p>15 at that as you just said you did here and give</p> <p>16 consideration to it because of how close it is to an</p> <p>17 arbitrary level of statistical significance?</p> <p>18 A. Yes. You could do. But we didn't rely</p> <p>19 on that because we also have the second method to</p> <p>20 detect a lot of TH neurons in terms of the</p> <p>21 fluorescent method.</p> <p>22 Q. Now, if you go to Figure 4 again on</p> <p>23 page 8, using your stereological method, you found</p> <p>24 about a 25 percent loss with MPTP, right?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1583</p> <p>1 the exact numbers, but I do remember that they got a</p> <p>2 different level of response.</p> <p>3 Q. So your method did not detect the same</p> <p>4 amount of loss that Brooks did, right?</p> <p>5 A. That's true.</p> <p>6 Q. Okay. You used mice in this study that</p> <p>7 were nine to ten weeks old when they were dosed with</p> <p>8 paraquat, right?</p> <p>9 A. Yes. I think that's correct.</p> <p>10 Q. And that equates to mid-teens to adults?</p> <p>11 I'm sorry -- strike that.</p> <p>12 That equates to mid-teens in -- in</p> <p>13 human beings, correct?</p> <p>14 A. Yes. I think that was what we</p> <p>15 calculated this morning, wasn't it?</p> <p>16 Q. Okay. When the experiments were</p> <p>17 complete, the mice were 12 to 15 weeks old, which is</p> <p>18 the threshold mature adult phase of their life. It's</p> <p>19 equivalent to late teens or early 20s for humans,</p> <p>20 correct?</p> <p>21 A. That's about right, yes.</p> <p>22 Q. Okay. Now, if you'd go to Figure 1,</p> <p>23 page 5. This is a reference to pharmacokinetic</p> <p>24 results.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1582</p> <p>1 A. Okay. Yeah.</p> <p>2 Q. Is that right?</p> <p>3 A. Yes.</p> <p>4 Q. And you gave MPTP dose of 10 milligrams</p> <p>5 per kilogram every two hours for a maximum of four</p> <p>6 doses, right?</p> <p>7 A. That's right.</p> <p>8 Q. And that's a total of 40 milligrams per</p> <p>9 kilogram, right?</p> <p>10 A. That's correct.</p> <p>11 Q. You're familiar with the Brooks study.</p> <p>12 You cited it in one of these -- the 1999 Brooks</p> <p>13 study. Are you familiar with that?</p> <p>14 A. Yes. Indeed, yes.</p> <p>15 Q. Okay. They administered 40 milligrams</p> <p>16 per kilogram, right?</p> <p>17 A. I would need to go back and check that</p> <p>18 but --</p> <p>19 Q. I'll represent to you that's what I saw</p> <p>20 in the Brooks study.</p> <p>21 A. Okay.</p> <p>22 Q. But they found a 50 percent loss. Did</p> <p>23 you know that?</p> <p>24 A. Yes. I do -- I mean, I don't remember</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1584</p> <p>1 A. Yeah. Okay. Excuse me. I was just</p> <p>2 getting there. Yes. I'm with you now.</p> <p>3 Q. Would you take a look at this and</p> <p>4 familiarize yourself with it, please.</p> <p>5 A. Okay.</p> <p>6 Q. Do the pharmacokinetics results show</p> <p>7 that paraquat cleared from the blood within hours but</p> <p>8 can be found in the brain and persist in the brain</p> <p>9 for days?</p> <p>10 A. Yes. That's true.</p> <p>11 Q. So you found clearly that paraquat does</p> <p>12 cross the blood-brain barrier, right?</p> <p>13 A. It certainly gets into the brain, yes.</p> <p>14 Q. And how long is the half life of</p> <p>15 paraquat in the brain?</p> <p>16 A. I believe we calculated it around about</p> <p>17 22, 23 days from memory.</p> <p>18 Q. Okay. Could you in this study determine</p> <p>19 where in the brain the paraquat was located?</p> <p>20 A. Well, this Figure 1 shows we -- we</p> <p>21 looked at various parts of the brain, and both those</p> <p>22 parts of the brain that were behind the blood-brain</p> <p>23 barrier and -- and also areas that were outside the</p> <p>24 blood-brain barrier.</p>

41 (Pages 1581 to 1584)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1585</p> <p>1 So we detected more, actually, in the</p> <p>2 olfactory bulb, as we were talking about earlier,</p> <p>3 which is outside the blood-brain barrier.</p> <p>4 Q. Have you ever taken a look at your</p> <p>5 studies and compared them in terms of the age of the</p> <p>6 mice with the effects that the age has on the outcome</p> <p>7 of neurotoxicity studies of paraquat?</p> <p>8 A. Yes. I mean, we looked at age of</p> <p>9 mice -- excuse me -- as one of the factors that may</p> <p>10 be important in the Smeyne study that we talked</p> <p>11 about was published a few years after this one.</p> <p>12 Q. Okay. Now, let's move to Exhibit 143.</p> <p>13 (Exhibit 143 was identified</p> <p>14 for the record.)</p> <p>15 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>16 Q. And if you'd open up this exhibit, take</p> <p>17 a look at it and tell me if you can identify this.</p> <p>18 A. Okay. So this is a follow-up -- one of</p> <p>19 the follow-up studies that we did where we looked at</p> <p>20 the administration of paraquat to mice but using a</p> <p>21 different route of administration. So this was in</p> <p>22 the diet.</p> <p>23 Q. So let's look, if we can, at the -- if</p> <p>24 we go back to the prior study, I'll look at this and</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1587</p> <p>1 A. No. This used diet.</p> <p>2 Q. And, again, the stereology was done by</p> <p>3 Mr. Zadory?</p> <p>4 A. That's correct.</p> <p>5 Q. In this study for 13 weeks, you fed male</p> <p>6 and female C57BL/6J mice control zero, then 10,</p> <p>7 50 milligrams per kilogram of paraquat, right?</p> <p>8 A. That's correct.</p> <p>9 Q. Neurochemical, neuropathological, and</p> <p>10 stereological measurements indicated no losses of</p> <p>11 dopamine or its metabolites in the brains of</p> <p>12 paraquat-treated mice, right?</p> <p>13 A. That's correct.</p> <p>14 Q. No loss of dopaminergic neurons were</p> <p>15 reported, right?</p> <p>16 A. That's right.</p> <p>17 Q. No activation or -- of astrocytes or</p> <p>18 microglia, right?</p> <p>19 A. That's right. That's the initial</p> <p>20 pathology I was talking about in the previous study.</p> <p>21 Q. And the mice you used were ten weeks old</p> <p>22 at the beginning of the study, right?</p> <p>23 A. Just checking that. Yes. Applied at</p> <p>24 seven weeks of age.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1586</p> <p>1 show the publication date.</p> <p>2 The Breckenridge study was submitted --</p> <p>3 received for publication August 14th, 2012; accepted</p> <p>4 March 12th, 2013; and put online March 21st.</p> <p>5 Does that sound right?</p> <p>6 A. That is correct, yes. I've actually</p> <p>7 got it -- I just had a -- looked at a copy I've got</p> <p>8 by the side of me, and that is correct.</p> <p>9 Q. All right. And then if you look at this</p> <p>10 one, it says it was received -- "this one" being</p> <p>11 Exhibit 143, the so-called Minnema study. It says</p> <p>12 this one was received September 27th, 2013; available</p> <p>13 online January 3rd, 2014. Right?</p> <p>14 A. Yes.</p> <p>15 Q. Okay. Now, this group of authors is</p> <p>16 virtually identical to the prior study, right?</p> <p>17 A. It is.</p> <p>18 Q. Is there any difference in this group</p> <p>19 other than the fact that Dan Minnema is now listed as</p> <p>20 the primary or principal investigator?</p> <p>21 A. No. I think it's identical.</p> <p>22 Q. Okay. This one did not use</p> <p>23 intraperitoneal -- intraperitoneal injection, though,</p> <p>24 did it?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1588</p> <p>1 Q. And at the end of the study, they were</p> <p>2 23 weeks old, right?</p> <p>3 A. That would be about right, yes.</p> <p>4 Q. Okay. So what does that equate to in</p> <p>5 the human population? Teenage?</p> <p>6 A. I'm --</p> <p>7 Q. Preteen? Something like that?</p> <p>8 A. Yeah. I mean, it's similar to what --</p> <p>9 the calculations we made before; so into their 20s.</p> <p>10 Q. In maybe their 20s. At -- into a</p> <p>11 category where we've never in medical history seen a</p> <p>12 Parkinson's disease human victim, correct?</p> <p>13 A. Yes, that's right.</p> <p>14 Q. Okay. Now, if we could go to page 7.</p> <p>15 A. Okay.</p> <p>16 Q. Excuse me. That may be the wrong page.</p> <p>17 Okay. If we go to -- let me read</p> <p>18 this -- seven, yes.</p> <p>19 Okay. In the bottom of the first</p> <p>20 column, do you see the paragraph that starts off</p> <p>21 "Several previous PQ studies"?</p> <p>22 A. Yes. I'm -- I'm there.</p> <p>23 Q. Okay. And it says, "Several previous</p> <p>24 paraquat studies have used C57BL/6J male mice eight</p>

42 (Pages 1585 to 1588)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1589</p> <p>1 to ten weeks of age and multiple, typically three, 2 IP administrations of paraquat. The doses used were 3 typically 10 milligrams." 4 Okay. "Using this animal model, a 5 number of laboratories have observed a reduction in 6 neuromal cell counts of dopaminergic neurons in the 7 substantia nigra following dosing." 8 Do you see that? 9 A. Yes. 10 Q. And they reference Brooks, et al., 1999; 11 Jiao, 2012; McCormack, 2002. Right? 12 A. Yes. 13 Q. Now, would you mind reading the next 14 sentence into the record? 15 A. "Our IP," Intraperitoneal, "studies 16 using neuropathology, stereology, and specific 17 stains -- stains for glial activation have failed to 18 replicate previously published findings even with 19 doses of paraquat approaching the maximum tolerated 20 dose, 25 milligrams per kilogram dose by the IP 21 route." 22 Q. And you actually referenced Breckenridge 23 there, didn't you? 24 A. We did.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1591</p> <p>1 Did you put it in there? 2 A. Well, no, because the Marks studies 3 were not published. 4 Q. All right. So does this say in here 5 anything about published -- publishing? 6 You say here, "Our IP studies using 7 neuropathology, stereology, and specific stains for 8 glial activation have failed to replicate previously 9 published findings." And that is -- 10 A. Right. 11 Q. -- exactly opposite of what she found in 12 her studies. She said in her conclusions that her 13 studies did replicate what was in the public domain, 14 didn't she? 15 A. Yeah. Both statements are correct. 16 Q. Okay. You just left it out, didn't you? 17 A. We -- we -- I mean, your insinuation is 18 that we deliberately left it out, and that's not a 19 reasonable comment to make because we fully 20 recognized that the public research shows that 21 there's an effect. That's where the whole research 22 program was based, an assumption that that was 23 correct. 24 Q. That statement is a lie, isn't it?</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1590</p> <p>1 Q. So you looked at Breckenridge and said 2 despite the findings in Study 4 in the Breckenridge 3 study, you indicated that your studies using this -- 4 all of these techniques did not find evidence of a 5 problem, right? 6 A. That's right. That's what I was 7 explaining before. We -- we went a number of steps 8 further than those -- some of those previous 9 studies. And so our overall conclusion is that 10 there was no clear effect even at the 15 milligrams 11 per kilogram when you looked at all of those 12 parameters. 13 Q. Okay. But you didn't say a single word 14 there about the fact that Louise Marks had done 15 studies ten years before, three studies in a row, 16 that directly contradicted what you published in that 17 paper, correct? 18 MR. NARESH: Objection to form. 19 Argumentative. Assumes facts not in evidence. 20 THE WITNESS: No, we didn't. And -- 21 and we've recognized some of the reasons for that, 22 that the Marks studies -- 23 BY MR. TILLERY: 24 Q. I'm asking you if you did or you didn't.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1592</p> <p>1 That statement in that study that you 2 all signed on behalf of Syngenta is an absolute 3 bald-faced lie, isn't it? 4 MR. NARESH: Objection. Compound. 5 Argumentative. You're already asked the question in 6 nonargumentative terms. 7 THE WITNESS: It certainly is not a 8 lie, no. If you're referring to the statement "Our 9 IP studies," et cetera, that is not a lie. 10 BY MR. TILLERY: 11 Q. Okay. Was -- was Louise Marks' study an 12 IP study? 13 A. It was. 14 Q. Did it involve C -- the same study -- 15 same study mouse? 16 A. It did. 17 Q. Did it involve neuropathology, 18 stereology? 19 A. It -- it just used stereology. 20 Q. Right. And did she find evidence of 21 impact at statistically significant levels in three 22 studies on the dopaminergic neurons in those 23 C57 mice? 24 A. Yes. In the same way that Brooks and</p>

43 (Pages 1589 to 1592)



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1593</p> <p>1 Jiao and McCormack did.</p> <p>2 <b>Q. So the reason you put that in there is</b></p> <p>3 <b>because it -- you chose not to publish her studies.</b></p> <p>4 <b>Is that the reason?</b></p> <p>5 A. No, not at all. Absolutely not.</p> <p>6 <b>Q. So you -- you -- did you forget to</b></p> <p>7 <b>mention her?</b></p> <p>8 A. No. There was no need to mention</p> <p>9 her -- mention those studies.</p> <p>10 <b>Q. Was there a footnote to reference her?</b></p> <p>11 MR. NARESH: Steve --</p> <p>12 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>13 <b>Q. Was there a footnote by the --</b></p> <p>14 MR. NARESH: Steve, I know you're</p> <p>15 getting --</p> <p>16 MR. TILLERY: Excuse me.</p> <p>17 MR. NARESH: You keep cutting the</p> <p>18 witness off. No. Steve, you --</p> <p>19 MR. TILLERY: Let me finish my</p> <p>20 question.</p> <p>21 MR. NARESH: No, no, no, no, no. You</p> <p>22 keep cutting the witness off. I let it go three</p> <p>23 times. I know you're all heated but --</p> <p>24 MR. TILLERY: I'm not heated.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1595</p> <p>1 greater detail as we have here with the other</p> <p>2 pathological measurements.</p> <p>3 <b>Q. I move to strike your answer as</b></p> <p>4 <b>unresponsive.</b></p> <p>5 <b>Did you put anywhere in this study any</b></p> <p>6 <b>reference to Louise Marks, sir?</b></p> <p>7 A. No.</p> <p>8 <b>Q. Okay. And you say you weren't trying to</b></p> <p>9 <b>hide it.</b></p> <p>10 <b>Were you aware, sir, that it wasn't</b></p> <p>11 <b>until I demanded in a letter that the Louise Marks</b></p> <p>12 <b>studies be disclosed that they were in December of</b></p> <p>13 <b>2019? Were you aware of that?</b></p> <p>14 MR. NARESH: Objection. Asked and</p> <p>15 answered ten minutes ago.</p> <p>16 THE WITNESS: Yeah. Certainly, I was</p> <p>17 aware of the history of reporting those Marks</p> <p>18 studies to the EPA, yes.</p> <p>19 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>20 <b>Q. Okay. They weren't reported before I</b></p> <p>21 <b>made that -- sent that letter, were they?</b></p> <p>22 MR. NARESH: Same objection.</p> <p>23 THE WITNESS: No, they weren't.</p> <p>24</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1594</p> <p>1 MR. NARESH: But I'd ask --</p> <p>2 MR. TILLERY: I'm sleepy.</p> <p>3 MR. NARESH: I'm going to ask --</p> <p>4 MR. TILLERY: I'm sleepy. I'm not</p> <p>5 heated.</p> <p>6 MR. NARESH: You've got to let the --</p> <p>7 you've got to let the witness answer a question.</p> <p>8 You can't talk over him. The court reporter can't</p> <p>9 get it down.</p> <p>10 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>11 <b>Q. Let me just -- let me withdraw the</b></p> <p>12 <b>question.</b></p> <p>13 <b>Did you put anywhere in this study a</b></p> <p>14 <b>footnote about Louise Marks having done these</b></p> <p>15 <b>studies?</b></p> <p>16 A. No, we did not. And there was no need</p> <p>17 to because we were very open that the public</p> <p>18 research says that what was also seen in those</p> <p>19 original Marks studies is the -- was the -- was the</p> <p>20 working hypothesis that paraquat does have an</p> <p>21 effect. We were never denying that. We were never</p> <p>22 hiding it.</p> <p>23 What we -- these studies didn't</p> <p>24 replicate it, especially when we looked in the</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1596</p> <p>1 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>2 <b>Q. Okay. So I am looking at this sentence</b></p> <p>3 <b>again. And it says, "Our IP studies using</b></p> <p>4 <b>neuropathology, stereology, and specific stains for</b></p> <p>5 <b>glial activation have failed to replicate previously</b></p> <p>6 <b>published findings even with doses of paraquat</b></p> <p>7 <b>approaching the maximum tolerated dose."</b></p> <p>8 <b>And that's talking about IP route,</b></p> <p>9 <b>correct? Is that what it says?</b></p> <p>10 MR. NARESH: Objection. Objection.</p> <p>11 Asked and said. You read that statement verbatim</p> <p>12 earlier.</p> <p>13 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>14 <b>Q. Is that what it says?</b></p> <p>15 A. Yes.</p> <p>16 <b>Q. And does -- is there any portion of that</b></p> <p>17 <b>which conditions your statement about your IP studies</b></p> <p>18 <b>being published?</b></p> <p>19 A. You're referring to the Marks studies</p> <p>20 again?</p> <p>21 <b>Q. I'm saying is there anything about that</b></p> <p>22 <b>sentence that we just read that conditions your IP</b></p> <p>23 <b>studies as only being published IP studies?</b></p> <p>24 A. I'm not quite sure I yet understand</p>

44 (Pages 1593 to 1596)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1597</p> <p>1 what –</p> <p>2 Q. You're telling me – you just told the</p> <p>3 ladies and gentlemen of the jury and the judge that</p> <p>4 the reason you left her out of there and didn't put</p> <p>5 her in the study is because her – her results</p> <p>6 weren't published.</p> <p>7 I'm asking you looking at that study,</p> <p>8 where does it condition your IP studies as being</p> <p>9 published?</p> <p>10 MR. NARESH: Objection.</p> <p>11 Mischaracterizes prior testimony.</p> <p>12 THE WITNESS: Yeah. I'm not saying</p> <p>13 that the reason you gave was the reason we didn't</p> <p>14 include it there. I think I've said again just now</p> <p>15 very recently that the reference to published data</p> <p>16 in Brooks, Jiao, and McCormack which Marks</p> <p>17 replicated was an adequate demonstration that we</p> <p>18 were well aware that other research groups with --</p> <p>19 were -- believed that paraquat affected dopaminergic</p> <p>20 cells in this mouse model.</p> <p>21 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>22 Q. Now, let's go back to the study again if</p> <p>23 we can, and let's go to page 8 of 9.</p> <p>24 A. Okay.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1599</p> <p>1 I move to strike your answer as unresponsive. I'm</p> <p>2 not going to ask it again. I'll ask the court to</p> <p>3 order you to reappear.</p> <p>4 So you were comparing paraquat that was</p> <p>5 given in the diet to MPTP that was administered</p> <p>6 through IP injection, right?</p> <p>7 A. That's right.</p> <p>8 Q. And that's not an apples-to-apples</p> <p>9 comparison? Whether it's part of your test design or</p> <p>10 not, it's not an apples-to-apples comparison, is it?</p> <p>11 A. It's not, and it was not meant to be.</p> <p>12 Q. You administered four doses of</p> <p>13 10 milligrams per kilogram of MPTP about two hours</p> <p>14 apart, correct?</p> <p>15 A. Yeah. I think that is correct.</p> <p>16 Q. Do you want to verify that, sir?</p> <p>17 A. Yeah.</p> <p>18 Q. On page 2 and in the second column, last</p> <p>19 paragraph. If you can –</p> <p>20 A. Yeah. Just let me double-check that.</p> <p>21 Q. Go ahead.</p> <p>22 A. Yeah. Okay. Go ahead.</p> <p>23 Q. Okay. In the female dose, if you'd go</p> <p>24 to page 8 of 9 again.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1598</p> <p>1 Q. You used the positive control of MPP –</p> <p>2 MPTP, correct?</p> <p>3 A. We did.</p> <p>4 Q. Again, it's known neurotoxins can be</p> <p>5 used to induce parkinsonian-like symptoms in</p> <p>6 laboratory animals at times, correct?</p> <p>7 A. Yes.</p> <p>8 Q. And you administered MPTP via</p> <p>9 IP injection, right?</p> <p>10 A. We did.</p> <p>11 Q. You didn't use the diet?</p> <p>12 A. That's correct for the reasons I've</p> <p>13 discussed previously. This was a methodological</p> <p>14 positive control, not a comparison of the effects of</p> <p>15 MPTP with paraquat in the diet.</p> <p>16 Q. I move to strike your answer as</p> <p>17 unresponsive.</p> <p>18 You didn't use the diet for the</p> <p>19 administration of MPTP in your test animals, did</p> <p>20 you, sir?</p> <p>21 A. For the reasons that – yes, that is</p> <p>22 correct for the reasons I just indicated.</p> <p>23 Q. Okay. I will – we can get a court</p> <p>24 order on it. I'm not going to burn up any more time.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1600</p> <p>1 A. Okay.</p> <p>2 Q. In the female-dosed mice, those dosed</p> <p>3 with MPTP, you only found a reduction in dopamine</p> <p>4 neurons of 5 percent, right?</p> <p>5 A. That's right.</p> <p>6 Q. And the P value was .11. So it's not</p> <p>7 statistically significant compared to the control,</p> <p>8 correct?</p> <p>9 A. That's right.</p> <p>10 Q. So that means that MPTP did not kill a</p> <p>11 statistically significant amount of dopamine neurons</p> <p>12 compared to the controls?</p> <p>13 A. That's right.</p> <p>14 Q. So your stereology method could not</p> <p>15 detect what should have been a large change from the</p> <p>16 controls, correct?</p> <p>17 A. Well, you say "Should have been a large</p> <p>18 change." Again, this is where you do see</p> <p>19 inconsistency between labs; so -- and also</p> <p>20 differences between male and female mice. I mean,</p> <p>21 that, again, other people have found.</p> <p>22 Q. What did you assume for this study that</p> <p>23 mice eat in terms of their body weight per day when</p> <p>24 you did the dietary calculations for paraquat?</p>

45 (Pages 1597 to 1600)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1601</p> <p>1 A. So just repeat your question. I'm not 2 quite sure --</p> <p>3 Q. Yeah. I mean, I want to know what 4 assumptions you made in terms of the amount of food 5 that was exposed to paraquat for administration, 6 dietary administration, how much by way of percentage 7 of body weight that the mice ate per day.</p> <p>8 A. How much --</p> <p>9 Q. Can you look up at that?</p> <p>10 A. So what -- so what percentage of their 11 body weight --</p> <p>12 Q. Yes.</p> <p>13 A. -- did they consume as diet?</p> <p>14 Q. Right. In their -- what did you assume 15 in the study? You were one of the coauthors.</p> <p>16 A. I -- that -- I really can't answer that 17 question without going back to the detail.</p> <p>18 Q. Well, why don't you look at it. Take 19 your time and look at it and tell me.</p> <p>20 A. I'm not sure that this paper tells me 21 that.</p> <p>22 Q. Are you sure? You can't --</p> <p>23 A. Well --</p> <p>24 Q. -- find that information?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1603</p> <p>1 MR. NARESH: Objection to the improper 2 hypothetical.</p> <p>3 Go ahead and answer if you can.</p> <p>4 THE WITNESS: So what you're trying to 5 tell me is that in this study, the mice did eat 6 50 percent of their body weight compared to a norm 7 of 17 percent? I can't confirm that one way or 8 another, I'm afraid.</p> <p>9 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>10 Q. Okay. So -- well, let's do it this way, 11 then, so that we don't have to take the time for you 12 to read the study, which you can do this evening if 13 you want to.</p> <p>14 Let's just assume that a study assumed 15 for purposes of dietary intake that paraquat-laced 16 food was consumed at 50 percent of the mouse's body 17 weight per day. Let's just assume that --</p> <p>18 A. Uh-huh.</p> <p>19 Q. -- whether it's true or not. Okay? Are 20 you with me?</p> <p>21 A. Okay. Yeah.</p> <p>22 Q. And then let's assume that, in fact, the 23 mice consumed really only a third of that amount or 24 17 percent per day of their body weight. Would that</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1602</p> <p>1 A. Well, why don't you point me to 2 where -- where you think might be the answer?</p> <p>3 Q. Here's what I -- maybe we just do it 4 this way: Do you believe that mice would eat 5 50 percent of their body weight per day?</p> <p>6 A. Fifty percent of their body weight per 7 day? I mean, I couldn't -- I couldn't answer that 8 question off the top of my head.</p> <p>9 Q. Okay. Do you know what the statistics 10 and other studies show the average consumption by 11 virtue of body weight of food is for a laboratory 12 mouse?</p> <p>13 A. I must admit it's a while since I was 14 directly involved in these kind of studies; so I 15 don't have that figure to mind.</p> <p>16 Q. Well, if the study shows 50 percent and 17 you calculate the amount in their system by virtue of 18 what you assume they ate in terms of percentage of 19 body weight and, in fact, the industry norm for a 20 long time has been 17 percent of body weight per day, 21 that would dramatically impact the results of your 22 study, wouldn't it?</p> <p>23 MR. NARESH: Object to the --</p> <p>24 THE WITNESS: So --</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1604</p> <p>1 impact the results of your study?</p> <p>2 MR. NARESH: Same objection.</p> <p>3 THE WITNESS: Well, I think this is a 4 difficult -- an interesting comparison, but you do 5 have to remember that in the study we also measured 6 the internal kinetics. So we measured how much 7 paraquat was actually absorbed, which is a much more 8 appropriate measure of exposure to paraquat than how 9 much was in their diet.</p> <p>10 And, you know, in broad terms, the 11 amount of paraquat that was absorbed in the study 12 was not too dissimilar from intra -- intraperitoneal 13 dosing would.</p> <p>14 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>15 Q. So from your standpoint there would be 16 no difference whatsoever because you made a check and 17 determined the amount from a pharmacokinetic 18 standpoint that was actually in the circulating 19 bloodstream of the mouse, right?</p> <p>20 A. Right.</p> <p>21 Q. Okay. So it didn't matter whether -- 22 the amount of food the mouse actually consumed 23 because you were checking the amount that was in the 24 circulating bloodstream. Is that your answer?</p>

46 (Pages 1601 to 1604)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1605</p> <p>1 A. Absolutely, yes.</p> <p>2 Q. Okay. Okay. Do you know -- do you know</p> <p>3 Dr. Richard Smeyne?</p> <p>4 A. I do.</p> <p>5 Q. And how do you know him?</p> <p>6 A. Because he -- subsequent to the study</p> <p>7 we've just been discussing, he agreed to collaborate</p> <p>8 with us because he had -- he was one of the people</p> <p>9 who published suggesting that paraquat does affect</p> <p>10 cells in the substantia nigra. And you mentioned</p> <p>11 the Jiao paper earlier. I believe that Dr. Smeyne</p> <p>12 was one of the coauthors of that paper.</p> <p>13 Q. So you understand that Dr. Smeyne was</p> <p>14 retained by Syngenta to do a paraquat study using a</p> <p>15 mouse model, right?</p> <p>16 A. He was.</p> <p>17 Q. And you were a coauthor of the Smeyne</p> <p>18 study as well, weren't you?</p> <p>19 A. I was.</p> <p>20 Q. Okay. And the Smeyne study was</p> <p>21 submitted for publication over two years after the</p> <p>22 Minnema study was submitted, correct?</p> <p>23 A. That's right.</p> <p>24 Q. Okay. Were you aware at the time</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1607</p> <p>1 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>2 Q. You would need somebody who was an</p> <p>3 expert in the field to tell you what he was doing</p> <p>4 wrong?</p> <p>5 A. That would help.</p> <p>6 Q. Is Dr. Smeyne an expert in the field of</p> <p>7 stereology?</p> <p>8 A. His laboratory certainly conducted</p> <p>9 stereology, and Dr. Jiao is the person who did that.</p> <p>10 Q. Dr. Jiao and Dr. Smeyne, right?</p> <p>11 A. Right.</p> <p>12 Q. And they're both well-respected</p> <p>13 stereologists, aren't they?</p> <p>14 A. They certainly have done a lot of work</p> <p>15 with that technique, yes.</p> <p>16 Q. And you understood that Dr. Smeyne is</p> <p>17 listed as a witness in this case, right, by Syngenta?</p> <p>18 A. I did know that, yes.</p> <p>19 Q. Okay. And just for the record, we're</p> <p>20 talking about Zadory's counting of dopaminergic cells</p> <p>21 in the substantia nigra of laboratory animals exposed</p> <p>22 to paraquat. Okay? Do you understand?</p> <p>23 A. If you mean that's what you're talking</p> <p>24 about, then okay.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1606</p> <p>1 Dan Zadory did the stereology cell counting in the</p> <p>2 Minnema and Breckenridge studies, he was doing the</p> <p>3 cell counting incorrectly?</p> <p>4 MR. NARESH: Objection. Assumes facts</p> <p>5 not in evidence.</p> <p>6 THE WITNESS: Yes. What evidence have</p> <p>7 you got for that, please?</p> <p>8 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>9 Q. I'm asking you a question, sir. Were</p> <p>10 you aware at the time that Dan Zadory did the</p> <p>11 stereology cell counting in Minnema and Breckenridge</p> <p>12 studies that he was doing the counting incorrectly?</p> <p>13 MR. NARESH: Objection. Assumes facts</p> <p>14 not in evidence.</p> <p>15 THE WITNESS: I would need to</p> <p>16 understand what he meant by "incorrectly."</p> <p>17 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>18 Q. So you don't know -- you know nothing</p> <p>19 about the fact that he was not performing stereology</p> <p>20 correctly?</p> <p>21 MR. NARESH: Objection. Assumes facts</p> <p>22 not in evidence.</p> <p>23 THE WITNESS: I would need to know more</p> <p>24 detail in order to be able to answer that question.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1608</p> <p>1 Q. That's what I'm talking about. Okay.</p> <p>2 And -- and just so we're clear, Dan Zadory did the</p> <p>3 stereology of brain cell counting, and you've told me</p> <p>4 in the Minnema study, the Breckenridge study. And he</p> <p>5 did one part of it in the Smeyne study too, didn't</p> <p>6 he?</p> <p>7 A. Yes. He was one of the people but not</p> <p>8 the only person who did that.</p> <p>9 Q. Right. And you would agree that getting</p> <p>10 the cell counts right is absolutely fundamental and</p> <p>11 essential to the validity of the study, wouldn't you?</p> <p>12 A. Yes, indeed.</p> <p>13 Q. Because if the cell count is not</p> <p>14 accurate, too high, it will cause the study to</p> <p>15 underreport brain cell loss due to paraquat exposure,</p> <p>16 correct?</p> <p>17 A. It would, yes.</p> <p>18 Q. Okay. And that would render the study</p> <p>19 results inaccurate, wouldn't it?</p> <p>20 A. Yes. It might, yes.</p> <p>21 Q. You were aware that Dr. Smeyne was</p> <p>22 working with Dan -- Dan Zadory in his study. And did</p> <p>23 you know that Dan Zadory was getting his cell counts</p> <p>24 far too high because of the method he was using?</p>

47 (Pages 1605 to 1608)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1609</p> <p>1 A. Right. Okay. Now -- now I'm beginning 2 to understand your -- your comments. 3 Yes. Absolutely, I was clear about -- 4 I was well aware of that, that there were a lot of 5 active discussions about the methodologies that were 6 being used. And there were some differences because 7 it's -- It's a complicated technique. It's not just 8 a simple case of looking down a microscope. 9 Q. Well, were you aware that he was 10 counting -- overcounting the substantia -- in the 11 substantia nigra the dopaminergic neurons of a 12 C57 mouse by more than two-to-one what they should 13 have been? 14 A. Right. I'm -- now that you're getting 15 down to that level of detail, which is what I was 16 hoping for before, I certainly do remember a lot of 17 discussions around why that might be. Whether one 18 was right and the other was wrong, I think it's fair 19 to say that nobody characterized one as being 20 incorrect and one as being correct. 21 There -- there are different ways in 22 which this technique is -- is used and not just by 23 the two -- two people that you're -- you're 24 talking -- talking about now.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1611</p> <p>1 But I believe that Dr. Smeyne always 2 said that whilst the absolute total number may 3 differ depending on what technologies you've used, 4 you're still looking at changes in those numbers in 5 response to MPTP and paraquat. So measuring 6 different numbers does not necessarily mean that 7 your -- your experiments are invalidated. 8 Q. Well, let's see exactly what he meant. 9 Let's go to Exhibit 144. And just so we're clear, 10 this is from the deposition of Richard Smeyne taken 11 in this case, page 321, line 18 through page 327, 12 line 14. 13 (Exhibit 144 was marked for 14 identification.) 15 BY MR. TILLERY: 16 Q. And if you would please watch this, and 17 then I'll ask you some questions about it. Okay? 18 Okay. Can you see that, sir? 19 A. I can see it now, yes. 20 Q. You can see it now? Okay. Give me a 21 second. 22 MR. TILLERY: Can you get started or do 23 I? Just take this. 24 MR. NARESH: And I'm sorry to</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1610</p> <p>1 Q. Well -- well, given the fact that 2 there's only a little over 8,000 dopaminergic neurons 3 in a mouse's brain, can you explain how Dan Zadory 4 counted 20,000? 5 A. Yeah. I mean, that -- that was -- that 6 was one of the -- the discussions that we were 7 having. And this is -- I think there's too much 8 technical detail that would be required to -- to go 9 into this, but it depends where you draw the margins 10 and where you're looking. It depends on how deep 11 you cut the sections. It depends on the -- on the 12 resolution of the microscope you're using. 13 So there are a number of technical 14 reasons why you would come up with a different 15 number on total neurons. 16 Q. Well, have you ever looked at 17 Dr. Smeyne's explanation of why Dan Zadory at the 18 time he -- any of the times he was doing cell 19 counting before 2016 was doing it incorrectly? 20 A. I mean, I think I do remember some of 21 that. I wouldn't be -- I think it would be 22 incorrect to say that I was involved in all the 23 detailed discussions. I know that 24 Charles Breckenridge was more involved in that.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1612</p> <p>1 interrupt. Are we supposed to be seeing something? 2 MR. TILLERY: You can't see anything? 3 THE WITNESS: No. It's just a free 4 screen. Sorry. I thought you were still working on 5 the technology. 6 MR. TILLERY: I'm sorry. Just -- 7 they're not seeing anything. Sorry. 8 THE WITNESS: Are we -- I mean, can 9 we -- can we press play on our end? Is that the way 10 to do it? 11 BY MR. TILLERY: 12 Q. I think you should press play. Can you 13 hear this, sir? Are you able to hear anything on 14 your end, Dr. Botham? 15 A. Yes. I can hear it now. 16 Q. Okay. Did you hear that, Dr. Botham? 17 Dr. Botham? Can anybody hear me? 18 MR. NARESH: I can hear you, Steve. 19 BY MR. TILLERY: 20 Q. Dr. Botham, can you hear me? 21 A. Yes, I can hear you. 22 Q. Did you hear what he said? 23 A. Yes, I can hear it. 24 Q. Did you hear what his -- are you still</p>

48 (Pages 1609 to 1612)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1613</p> <p>1 listening to it?</p> <p>2 A. I'm still listening to it.</p> <p>3 Q. All right. Sorry. Tell me when you're</p> <p>4 finished.</p> <p>5 (Whereupon, a video was</p> <p>6 played.)</p> <p>7 THE WITNESS: Okay. Yeah. I could</p> <p>8 hear that. Thank you.</p> <p>9 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>10 Q. All right. And the video will -- is</p> <p>11 marked as Plaintiffs' Deposition Exhibit 145 and the</p> <p>12 transcript of that video -- can we offer that up? --</p> <p>13 is Exhibit 145.</p> <p>14 (Exhibit 145 was identified</p> <p>15 for the record.)</p> <p>16 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>17 Q. And I just want to show it to you so</p> <p>18 that you can verify it's the same document that you</p> <p>19 just listened to.</p> <p>20 MR. NARESH: And, Steve, for rule</p> <p>21 completeness reasons, would you also mind showing</p> <p>22 him and/or playing for Dr. Botham 329, lines 2</p> <p>23 through 11?</p> <p>24 MR. TILLERY: 329. I don't know if I</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1615</p> <p>1 line 18, through page 327, line 14, of the</p> <p>2 Richard Smeyne dep. And if you'd look at that and</p> <p>3 see if that looks like what you just listened to.</p> <p>4 A. Yeah. I'm looking at it now just to</p> <p>5 let you know.</p> <p>6 Yeah. Okay. I would agree the</p> <p>7 transcript looks to be a record of what I've just</p> <p>8 seen on the video.</p> <p>9 Q. All right. Thank you. So this --</p> <p>10 MR. NARESH: So wait. So, Steve,</p> <p>11 before -- I do object to asking questions about a</p> <p>12 partial playing of a deposition transcript that he's</p> <p>13 not reviewed. I -- I take you at your suggestion</p> <p>14 that why don't we take a break now.</p> <p>15 MR. TILLERY: I don't have the</p> <p>16 transcript --</p> <p>17 MR. NARESH: Yeah. That's fine. And</p> <p>18 so why don't we take a break now. I'll show him the</p> <p>19 part that I think that he should see for rule of</p> <p>20 completeness reasons, and then you can ask your</p> <p>21 questions after that.</p> <p>22 MR. TILLERY: Well, I don't have but</p> <p>23 two questions. So I have just follow-up questions,</p> <p>24 and then you can -- and then I can finish this -- I</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1614</p> <p>1 have 329. I don't have -- I stop at 327. You'll</p> <p>2 have to do that on your redirect.</p> <p>3 MR. NARESH: Well, I'll object. I'll</p> <p>4 object on rule completeness grounds. I think he</p> <p>5 needs to see the whole -- the whole testimony, not</p> <p>6 just a part of it, in order to answer your</p> <p>7 questions.</p> <p>8 MR. TILLERY: Well, you're -- you're</p> <p>9 able to do that on your -- your clarification,</p> <p>10 not --</p> <p>11 MR. NARESH: No. I disagree for the</p> <p>12 same reasons as you articulated on the Greenamyre</p> <p>13 issue here. I think that if you're going to play</p> <p>14 any of it, you've got to play the rest of it for</p> <p>15 completeness.</p> <p>16 MR. TILLERY: I'm happy to do it. I</p> <p>17 don't have it here. I'm happy to play this at</p> <p>18 the -- at the hearing, or you can show it to him at</p> <p>19 a break. That's up to you. But I don't have that</p> <p>20 here.</p> <p>21 Q. It's -- the clip that I showed you is</p> <p>22 the one, and I want to make sure you can at this</p> <p>23 point, sir, look at this exhibit and confirm that</p> <p>24 that's what you listened to. And that's page 321,</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1616</p> <p>1 think that's actually it. No. I think I have just</p> <p>2 one or more questions that have no relevance to</p> <p>3 this, but let me -- let me follow up with this.</p> <p>4 Q. So you would agree from the sworn</p> <p>5 testimony from Syngenta's retained stereology expert</p> <p>6 Dr. Smeyne that as of the time Dr. Smeyne met with</p> <p>7 Dan Zadory that Zadory was not using the correct</p> <p>8 procedure in counting dopaminergic brain cells until</p> <p>9 he was corrected by Dr. Smeyne. Would you agree with</p> <p>10 that statement?</p> <p>11 MR. NARESH: I -- I object to the</p> <p>12 characterization. I also object on the rule of</p> <p>13 completeness reasons I previously articulated.</p> <p>14 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>15 Q. Go ahead, sir.</p> <p>16 A. Yeah. So the -- there were</p> <p>17 certainly -- it's certainly true that the</p> <p>18 methodology that Dan Zadory used may have, as</p> <p>19 Dr. Smeyne has indicated, overestimated the total</p> <p>20 number of neurons.</p> <p>21 However, two things are important: One</p> <p>22 is that, in spite of that, you would still expect</p> <p>23 even using that different methodology to have been</p> <p>24 able to detect an effect of paraquat had it actually</p>

49 (Pages 1613 to 1616)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1617</p> <p>1 happened; and, two, when we worked with Dr. Smeyne</p> <p>2 using Dr. Smeyne's approved stereology, again, there</p> <p>3 was no effect of paraquat seen.</p> <p>4 So I think the implications of this --</p> <p>5 of this methodological issue are not as profound as</p> <p>6 you might be trying to make out.</p> <p>7 <b>Q. I move to strike your answer as</b></p> <p>8 <b>nonresponsive, and let's go back to my question.</b></p> <p>9 <b>Would you agree with me from the sworn</b></p> <p>10 <b>testimony that you've just listened to from</b></p> <p>11 <b>Syngenta's own retained stereology expert</b></p> <p>12 <b>Dr. Richard Smeyne that at the time he saw and</b></p> <p>13 <b>visited and watched Zadory conduct stereology</b></p> <p>14 <b>technique in Zadory's own laboratory that Zadory was</b></p> <p>15 <b>not using the correct procedure in counting</b></p> <p>16 <b>dopaminergic brain cells in laboratory animals until</b></p> <p>17 <b>he was corrected by Dr. Smeyne. Would you agree</b></p> <p>18 <b>with that?</b></p> <p>19 <b>MR. NARESH:</b> Same objections as before,</p> <p>20 and I'll also object on best evidence. Dr. Smeyne's</p> <p>21 testimony speaks for itself.</p> <p>22 <b>THE WITNESS:</b> Yeah. That -- that is</p> <p>23 certainly the technical view, but I think your --</p> <p>24 nevertheless, you have to ask what would it actually</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1619</p> <p>1 <b>Q. And Zadory's errors in analysis could</b></p> <p>2 <b>certainly explain the inconsistent results in the</b></p> <p>3 <b>Breckenridge study as well, couldn't they?</b></p> <p>4 <b>A. By "inconsistent," you mean the</b></p> <p>5 <b>total -- total neurons in the Breckenridge?</b></p> <p>6 <b>Q. Yes.</b></p> <p>7 <b>A. Yes.</b></p> <p>8 <b>Q. And they could certainly explain</b></p> <p>9 <b>negative results in the Minnema study too, couldn't</b></p> <p>10 <b>they?</b></p> <p>11 <b>A. No. I think that this is a different</b></p> <p>12 <b>question, which is what I was saying earlier.</b></p> <p>13 <b>Whether that methodological counting</b></p> <p>14 <b>issue actually had an impact on the outcome of the</b></p> <p>15 <b>studies, it's not all that likely because other</b></p> <p>16 <b>methods were used to confirm whether or not cells</b></p> <p>17 <b>had been lost as a consequence of pathology. We</b></p> <p>18 <b>didn't rely just on the one stereological</b></p> <p>19 <b>assessment.</b></p> <p>20 <b>Q. Well, to the extent that you did rely</b></p> <p>21 <b>upon cell counts, you used this -- you didn't use</b></p> <p>22 <b>staining techniques when you used stereology, did</b></p> <p>23 <b>you? In the Minnema study.</b></p> <p>24 <b>A. We used -- you mean we used a</b></p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1618</p> <p>1 matter in terms of interpretation of the studies?</p> <p>2 <b>BY MR. TILLERY:</b></p> <p>3 <b>Q. Well, let's say this: He was counting,</b></p> <p>4 <b>according to Smeyne's sworn testimony, twice as many</b></p> <p>5 <b>cells as actually existed, wasn't he?</b></p> <p>6 <b>A. The -- yes. It sounds like the</b></p> <p>7 <b>calculation that the automated stereology uses was</b></p> <p>8 <b>projecting twice the number, yes.</b></p> <p>9 <b>Q. And he was doing it because he was</b></p> <p>10 <b>assuming that the number of cells was homogenous</b></p> <p>11 <b>throughout the substantia nigra, correct?</b></p> <p>12 <b>MR. NARESH:</b> I again object to this</p> <p>13 line of questioning on complete -- completeness</p> <p>14 grounds and best evidence grounds.</p> <p>15 <b>MR. TILLERY:</b> I'll let you have that</p> <p>16 continuing objection.</p> <p>17 <b>Q. Can you answer me, sir?</b></p> <p>18 <b>A. That is the reason given. And,</b></p> <p>19 <b>actually, it is a reason that I remember being</b></p> <p>20 <b>explained to me at the time.</b></p> <p>21 <b>Q. And that -- that accounted for the</b></p> <p>22 <b>difference in the cell count numbers, correct?</b></p> <p>23 <b>A. It -- it was probable -- it was a</b></p> <p>24 <b>probable explanation, yes.</b></p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1620</p> <p>1 fluorescent method?</p> <p>2 <b>Q. What I'm asking is, is that when you --</b></p> <p>3 <b>when you reference in your study the loss of</b></p> <p>4 <b>dopaminergic neurons, were you referring to cell</b></p> <p>5 <b>counts through stereology?</b></p> <p>6 <b>A. Yes. The effects included those that</b></p> <p>7 <b>we measured with stereology, yes.</b></p> <p>8 <b>Q. All right. And if that stereology</b></p> <p>9 <b>number was wrong because of a technique making the</b></p> <p>10 <b>assumption of a homogenous number of dopaminergic</b></p> <p>11 <b>neurons throughout the substantia nigra, an incorrect</b></p> <p>12 <b>assumption, that could influence the counting,</b></p> <p>13 <b>correct?</b></p> <p>14 <b>A. But you would expect that that would be</b></p> <p>15 <b>evened out because both the controls and the test</b></p> <p>16 <b>animals were subjected to the same counting</b></p> <p>17 <b>methodology. So if there was an effect, you would</b></p> <p>18 <b>see it regardless of what the total number was.</b></p> <p>19 <b>Q. Okay. Now, let's go back to the</b></p> <p>20 <b>discussion section of the Minnema study. And this is</b></p> <p>21 <b>Exhibit 143. Do you see that?</b></p> <p>22 <b>A. I'm just getting there. Yeah. Okay.</b></p> <p>23 <b>I've got it.</b></p> <p>24 <b>Q. And do you see where it says, "Among the</b></p>

50 (Pages 1617 to 1620)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1621</p> <p>1 many studies in the literature that have examined the</p> <p>2 potential effects of paraquat in the substantia nigra</p> <p>3 pars compacta, relatively few studies have involved</p> <p>4 long-term continuing – continuous dosing."</p> <p>5 Do you see that?</p> <p>6 A. Yeah. Just getting there. Hold on.</p> <p>7 Q. It's in the discussion.</p> <p>8 A. Yeah. I think -- yeah. Which page are</p> <p>9 you on? A page number, that would be helpful.</p> <p>10 Q. Yeah. It's page 5.</p> <p>11 A. Must be yours. I haven't got 5.</p> <p>12 Right. Okay. I'm with you. I'm with you now.</p> <p>13 Thank you.</p> <p>14 Q. All right. If you take your time and</p> <p>15 under "Discussion," do you see the first line?</p> <p>16 A. Yeah. I'm there. Thank you.</p> <p>17 Q. It says, "Among the many studies in the</p> <p>18 literature that have examined the potential effects</p> <p>19 of paraquat on the substantia nigra pars compacta,</p> <p>20 relatively few studies have involved long-term</p> <p>21 continuous dosing," correct?</p> <p>22 A. Correct.</p> <p>23 Q. Now let's go to the last sentence, and</p> <p>24 it says, "The relevance of these dose levels, routes,</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1623</p> <p>1 years.</p> <p>2 Q. Forty, 45 years. Would that be right?</p> <p>3 A. Yep.</p> <p>4 Q. Forty-nine years. Forty-nine years, I</p> <p>5 guess.</p> <p>6 So after 49 years of selling this</p> <p>7 product in the United States, Syngenta scientists</p> <p>8 were still saying they really didn't know how to do</p> <p>9 a human health risk assessment for paraquat, right?</p> <p>10 MR. NARESH: Objection to the</p> <p>11 characterization.</p> <p>12 THE WITNESS: No. I think that's not</p> <p>13 what we were saying at all here.</p> <p>14 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>15 Q. Well, did you say these words? "The</p> <p>16 relevance of these dose levels, routes, and durations</p> <p>17 of exposure to human paraquat exposure scenarios and,</p> <p>18 therefore, to human risk assessment is difficult to</p> <p>19 assess"?</p> <p>20 A. Right. But this was referring to the</p> <p>21 kind of studies that were involved -- that included</p> <p>22 subcutaneous injection, Intraperitoneal injection,</p> <p>23 et cetera.</p> <p>24 Q. Did you ever ask Elizabeth Anderson for</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1622</p> <p>1 and durations of exposure to human paraquat exposure</p> <p>2 scenarios and, therefore, to human risk assessment is</p> <p>3 difficult to assess."</p> <p>4 Is that what you said?</p> <p>5 A. Sorry. Where -- where are you now</p> <p>6 reading?</p> <p>7 Q. The last sentence of that same</p> <p>8 paragraph.</p> <p>9 A. Oh, the same paragraph. I'm sorry.</p> <p>10 Right.</p> <p>11 Q. "The relevance of these dose levels,</p> <p>12 routes, and durations of exposure to human paraquat</p> <p>13 exposure scenarios and, therefore, to human risk</p> <p>14 assessment is difficult to assess."</p> <p>15 Is that what you wrote? The --</p> <p>16 A. Correct, yes.</p> <p>17 Q. -- sentence?</p> <p>18 A. Correct.</p> <p>19 Q. Okay. So as of that time, assuming that</p> <p>20 this chemical had been on the market since the</p> <p>21 mid-'60s in the United States, what are we talking</p> <p>22 about now? Thirty-five plus 14 years -- 49 years.</p> <p>23 Would that be fair?</p> <p>24 A. 1965 to forty -- '15, yeah. Forty</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1624</p> <p>1 help in designing a human health risk assessment?</p> <p>2 A. Not as I recall, no.</p> <p>3 Q. Do you know her?</p> <p>4 A. I know her. I don't know her, but I</p> <p>5 know the name.</p> <p>6 Q. Okay. Did Syngenta ever reach out to</p> <p>7 her and say, "Can you help design a human health risk</p> <p>8 assessment? Help us understand how this chemical</p> <p>9 paraquat affects applicators and how it might make</p> <p>10 them sick by neurotoxicity."</p> <p>11 Did you ever do that?</p> <p>12 A. I'm not aware that we did.</p> <p>13 Q. Okay. Was she ever consulted to do any</p> <p>14 kind of analysis or guidance, counseling, on human</p> <p>15 health risk assessment of paraquat?</p> <p>16 A. I don't -- I don't know. I don't think</p> <p>17 so, but I don't know.</p> <p>18 Q. Okay. You never were told about it if</p> <p>19 she was, correct?</p> <p>20 A. I'm pretty sure that's the case.</p> <p>21 Q. Okay. Would it be accurate to say that</p> <p>22 in all the years of sales of paraquat, Syngenta has</p> <p>23 never conducted a long-term neurotoxicity study of</p> <p>24 paraquat?</p>

51 (Pages 1621 to 1624)



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1625</p> <p>1 A. It depends how you define</p> <p>2 "neurotoxicity study." We've done a lot of studies</p> <p>3 on neurotoxicity, and some of those have been</p> <p>4 long -- long-term studies. But you've got to define</p> <p>5 what you mean.</p> <p>6 Q. I'm talking about -- well, you said</p> <p>7 earlier in this deposition that long term was what?</p> <p>8 A year?</p> <p>9 A. One to two years, yes.</p> <p>10 Q. Okay. Have you ever done a one-year</p> <p>11 study where the end point was -- the study parameters</p> <p>12 were focused upon evaluating whether or not paraquat</p> <p>13 caused neurotoxicity?</p> <p>14 A. The chronic studies that are guideline</p> <p>15 studies for 12 -- sorry -- for 18-month or two-year</p> <p>16 studies in the rodent and one year in the dog have</p> <p>17 included some assessments of neurotoxicity but not</p> <p>18 at the level of granularity or detail that might be</p> <p>19 appropriate in terms of Parkinson's disease.</p> <p>20 Q. Well, let's put it this way: In those</p> <p>21 studies, did you evaluate cellular loss or damage in</p> <p>22 the substantia nigra of those test animals?</p> <p>23 A. No, we didn't, which is one of the</p> <p>24 things that I was just referring to.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1627</p> <p>1 record. The time is 10:04. This ends Media Unit</p> <p>2 Number 7.</p> <p>3 (Recess taken.)</p> <p>4 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're going back on</p> <p>5 the record. The time is 10:25. This begins Media</p> <p>6 Unit Number 8.</p> <p>7 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>8 Q. When did -- strike that.</p> <p>9 When did Dr. Smeyne first become a</p> <p>10 Syngenta consultant?</p> <p>11 A. I'm sorry. I don't know exactly the</p> <p>12 year. Circa 2013, '14, I believe. Possibly the</p> <p>13 year after that.</p> <p>14 Q. Dr. Smeyne advised Syngenta about</p> <p>15 Parkinson's disease?</p> <p>16 A. Yeah. He -- because of the work that</p> <p>17 he had done previously, particularly in the mouse</p> <p>18 model, he was engaged really to try to help us to</p> <p>19 better understand the -- the way in which the mouse</p> <p>20 model might be following paraquat and Parkinson's</p> <p>21 disease.</p> <p>22 Q. And he also advised Syngenta about doing</p> <p>23 paraquat experiments with the black mouse model,</p> <p>24 didn't he?</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1626</p> <p>1 Q. All right. So let me rephrase my</p> <p>2 question.</p> <p>3 Would it be accurate to say, then, in</p> <p>4 all the years Syngenta has sold paraquat, Syngenta</p> <p>5 has never conducted a long-term neurotoxicity of</p> <p>6 paraquat where an evaluation of cellular loss in the</p> <p>7 substantia nigra of the test animal was made?</p> <p>8 A. No, we haven't. But we've compensated</p> <p>9 for that, as is normal toxicological practice, by</p> <p>10 using extremely high-dose levels in shorter term</p> <p>11 test studies.</p> <p>12 Q. Can you answer my question directly?</p> <p>13 Have you ever done such a study?</p> <p>14 A. I said in the beginning of that, no, we</p> <p>15 haven't.</p> <p>16 Q. Okay. Would it be accurate to say that</p> <p>17 in all the years of sales of paraquat, Syngenta has</p> <p>18 never conducted a study of the effects of paraquat on</p> <p>19 the upregulation of alpha-synuclein?</p> <p>20 A. No. We have never looked at</p> <p>21 alpha-synuclein in that -- in any level of detail.</p> <p>22 MR. TILLERY: Okay. Let's take a -- a</p> <p>23 15-minute break at this point. Okay?</p> <p>24 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're going off the</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1628</p> <p>1 A. Yeah. That's -- that's correct, yes.</p> <p>2 Q. And you knew that he had a person in his</p> <p>3 laboratory that he relied upon to run his lab by the</p> <p>4 name of Dr. Yun Jiao, right?</p> <p>5 A. Yes, we did. That's correct, yes.</p> <p>6 Q. Did you meet her?</p> <p>7 A. I think that I met her once, but</p> <p>8 Dr. Breckenridge is the person who had more</p> <p>9 interaction with her.</p> <p>10 Q. And you understood that he did -- strike</p> <p>11 that.</p> <p>12 You understood that Dr. Jiao also did a</p> <p>13 lot of Dr. Smeyne's stereology?</p> <p>14 A. Yes. Yes, we knew that.</p> <p>15 Q. Now, let's go to Plaintiffs' Deposition</p> <p>16 Exhibit Number 146.</p> <p>17 (Exhibit 146 was identified</p> <p>18 for the record.)</p> <p>19 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>20 Q. If you could familiarize yourself with</p> <p>21 this document and then identify it for the record,</p> <p>22 please.</p> <p>23 A. So these are minutes of another of the</p> <p>24 paraquat health science team meetings dated the 2nd</p>

52 (Pages 1625 to 1628)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1629</p> <p>1 of October, 2013.</p> <p>2 <b>Q. Okay. And by this time, October 2nd,</b></p> <p>3 <b>2013, Dr. Smeyne had actually become a member of the</b></p> <p>4 <b>Syngenta's paraquat health team on -- on the outside</b></p> <p>5 <b>member, correct?</b></p> <p>6 A. Yeah. He was an external guest in the</p> <p>7 beginning, yes.</p> <p>8 <b>Q. And how did you identify people who were</b></p> <p>9 <b>external -- external guests from permanent members?</b></p> <p>10 A. How did we identify them in terms of</p> <p>11 what, precisely?</p> <p>12 <b>Q. In other -- in other words, how could</b></p> <p>13 <b>you -- was Professor Smith an external member, or was</b></p> <p>14 <b>he a permanent member of the paraquat health science</b></p> <p>15 <b>team?</b></p> <p>16 A. Right. So that -- It was a little bit</p> <p>17 of a loose boundary, I have to say. But people like</p> <p>18 Professor Smith and Sir Colin Berry in particular</p> <p>19 were really more permanent members of the -- of the</p> <p>20 team. Others were temporarily associated with the</p> <p>21 team.</p> <p>22 <b>Q. How long did the association with</b></p> <p>23 <b>Dr. Smeyne continue?</b></p> <p>24 A. Really up until the -- the time when</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1631</p> <p>1 A. I don't know that I was aware of that.</p> <p>2 This is the organization that Dr. Breckenridge is</p> <p>3 now a part of?</p> <p>4 <b>Q. Yes. The Quality Scientific Solutions</b></p> <p>5 <b>website shows Charles Breckenridge listed as</b></p> <p>6 <b>principal.</b></p> <p>7 A. Right. Yeah. I know there are a large</p> <p>8 number of scientists who have some connections</p> <p>9 with -- with Quality Science Solutions, yes.</p> <p>10 <b>Q. And he's also a Syngenta consultant,</b></p> <p>11 <b>isn't he?</b></p> <p>12 A. I'm not sure whether he is now, whether</p> <p>13 that is now finished. Again, as I said earlier, I'm</p> <p>14 not -- I don't get involved in those contracts.</p> <p>15 <b>Q. And on the same website of Qualified</b></p> <p>16 <b>Settlement -- or Scientific Solutions, Peter Hertl is</b></p> <p>17 <b>listed as a principal?</b></p> <p>18 A. Right. Yes.</p> <p>19 <b>Q. He's a former Syngenta employee, right?</b></p> <p>20 A. Yes. Correct.</p> <p>21 <b>Q. And Jim Simkins is also listed as a</b></p> <p>22 <b>principal in the same organization, Quality</b></p> <p>23 <b>Scientific Solutions, and he is a long-time Syngenta</b></p> <p>24 <b>consultant, right?</b></p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1630</p> <p>1 his joint publication with us was -- was released.</p> <p>2 And, in fact, it is still gone on post the</p> <p>3 publication because we've needed to tie up some</p> <p>4 loose ends on internal reports and data to make sure</p> <p>5 it's all in good order.</p> <p>6 <b>Q. And so you still -- as of this time?</b></p> <p>7 <b>(Reporter clarification.)</b></p> <p>8 <b>BY MR. TILLERY:</b></p> <p>9 <b>Q. So you still have your association with</b></p> <p>10 <b>him as of this time?</b></p> <p>11 A. We still have some contact with</p> <p>12 Richard Smeyne, yes.</p> <p>13 <b>Q. What was his role on the paraquat health</b></p> <p>14 <b>sciences team?</b></p> <p>15 A. Very much as -- as an adviser to the</p> <p>16 issue we've been discussing for the last hour or two</p> <p>17 on the -- the way in which the mouse -- the C57</p> <p>18 black 6 mouse model should be conducted and in terms</p> <p>19 of the parameters that are important particularly as</p> <p>20 he and Dr. Jiao had done -- done work on this model</p> <p>21 themselves.</p> <p>22 <b>Q. Did you know that Dr. Smeyne is</b></p> <p>23 <b>affiliated with Qualify -- Quality Scientific</b></p> <p>24 <b>Solutions?</b></p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1632</p> <p>1 A. That's right.</p> <p>2 <b>Q. And Lewis Smith is also listed as an</b></p> <p>3 <b>associate with Quality Scientific Solutions. He is a</b></p> <p>4 <b>long-term former employee and associate of Syngenta,</b></p> <p>5 <b>correct?</b></p> <p>6 A. Correct.</p> <p>7 <b>Q. Mark Butt is listed as an associate.</b></p> <p>8 <b>He's been a Syngenta consultant for years, right?</b></p> <p>9 A. Yes. He's been a collaborator and a</p> <p>10 consultant.</p> <p>11 <b>Q. Okay. Jeff Wolf is listed. What is his</b></p> <p>12 <b>role in this?</b></p> <p>13 A. Yeah. Jeff Wolf is also a -- a -- an</p> <p>14 expert in -- in neuropathology.</p> <p>15 <b>Q. Okay. And he has been a consultant for</b></p> <p>16 <b>Syngenta for a number of years, right?</b></p> <p>17 A. Yes, he was.</p> <p>18 <b>Q. And part of your paraquat health science</b></p> <p>19 <b>team, right?</b></p> <p>20 A. He was, indeed. As this -- the minutes</p> <p>21 indicate, he was an external member for a period of</p> <p>22 time.</p> <p>23 <b>Q. And Robert Snelken is listed as an</b></p> <p>24 <b>association of that same organization. He too is a</b></p>

53 (Pages 1629 to 1632)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1633</p> <p>1 long-term Syngenta consultant, right?</p> <p>2 A. Yes. As a statistician.</p> <p>3 Q. Do you know how many hours a year</p> <p>4 Quality Scientific Solutions does work for Syngenta?</p> <p>5 A. Are you referring to now?</p> <p>6 Q. Yes.</p> <p>7 A. No. I don't have that number at hand.</p> <p>8 Q. Okay. Now, if you go to number 3, if</p> <p>9 you have the first page pulled up on the agenda</p> <p>10 items. "Outcome of investigative study with</p> <p>11 Richard Smeyne." Do you see that?</p> <p>12 A. Yes.</p> <p>13 Q. And it says "NTS." Who would that stand</p> <p>14 for?</p> <p>15 A. That's Nick Sturgess.</p> <p>16 Q. And then RS?</p> <p>17 A. Richard Smeyne.</p> <p>18 Q. And JW?</p> <p>19 A. Jeff Wolf.</p> <p>20 Q. Okay. Now, if we look about the fourth</p> <p>21 line, it says, "Similarly, the EPL." And what does</p> <p>22 that refer to?</p> <p>23 A. EPL is the -- the organization that</p> <p>24 Jeff Wolf worked for -- works for.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1635</p> <p>1 than those we have seen previously."</p> <p>2 Do you see that?</p> <p>3 A. Yes.</p> <p>4 Q. Okay. Is this the meeting that you</p> <p>5 attended where there was an explanation given about</p> <p>6 the cell number count?</p> <p>7 A. It may well have been. So I don't</p> <p>8 recall precisely; but, certainly, I think it's</p> <p>9 highly likely that it would have been discussed as a</p> <p>10 technical issue, yes.</p> <p>11 Q. And you were listed as the very first</p> <p>12 person present at that meeting, weren't you?</p> <p>13 A. Yes. Because I was chairing the</p> <p>14 committee.</p> <p>15 Q. You were the chair of that group,</p> <p>16 weren't you?</p> <p>17 A. Yes, I was.</p> <p>18 Q. All right. So it continues on in --</p> <p>19 under number 3 in that same paragraph and says, "Both</p> <p>20 group -- groups need to understand why the current</p> <p>21 study has failed to replicate Richard Smeyne's</p> <p>22 previously published data prior to a potential</p> <p>23 Smeyne-authored joint publication of the current</p> <p>24 investigation in an influential journal."</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1634</p> <p>1 Q. And so did Dan Zadory, right?</p> <p>2 A. And Dan Zadory too, correct.</p> <p>3 Q. Right. And when the stereology work was</p> <p>4 done, it was done at EPL by Dan Zadory, right?</p> <p>5 A. That's right.</p> <p>6 Q. Okay. And this study -- strike that.</p> <p>7 And this committee met about four days</p> <p>8 before the publication -- strike that.</p> <p>9 And this study met on -- strike that.</p> <p>10 And this health science team met on</p> <p>11 what date?</p> <p>12 A. The 2nd of October, 2013.</p> <p>13 Q. And you can look and see if you want,</p> <p>14 but I think that's about a week after the Minnema</p> <p>15 study was reported or submitted.</p> <p>16 A. Yes. That's about right. It was</p> <p>17 published in early 2014, correct.</p> <p>18 Q. Okay. Now, let's go back to that</p> <p>19 sentence. "Similarly, the EPL stereology data for</p> <p>20 this study are consistent with what we have seen</p> <p>21 previously (effect with the positive control MPTP, no</p> <p>22 effect for paraquat-treated mice) although the cell</p> <p>23 numbers as assessed by stereology at EPL are</p> <p>24 significantly higher than Smeyne's numbers and higher</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1636</p> <p>1 Do you see that?</p> <p>2 A. Yes.</p> <p>3 Q. Okay. So this is referring to the</p> <p>4 results in the Minnema study, isn't it?</p> <p>5 A. And the Breckenridge study.</p> <p>6 Q. I'm sorry?</p> <p>7 A. And the Breckenridge study.</p> <p>8 Q. And both of them?</p> <p>9 A. Yes.</p> <p>10 Q. Breckenridge and Minnema, right?</p> <p>11 Now, if you look at the next page --</p> <p>12 actually, go to the next paragraph. "RS,"</p> <p>13 Richard Smeyne, "outlined potential options for</p> <p>14 further investigation of the failure to reproduce</p> <p>15 the findings previously obtained in his</p> <p>16 investigations."</p> <p>17 It says a PowerPoint presentation from</p> <p>18 Richard Smeyne, right?</p> <p>19 A. Yes.</p> <p>20 Q. "During the discussion, one difference</p> <p>21 which has emerged was that, in Smeyne's previously</p> <p>22 reported study, the paraquat-treated mice were placed</p> <p>23 on warming pads. In the Syngenta studies including</p> <p>24 the recent WIL study" -- which one is that?</p>

54 (Pages 1633 to 1636)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1637</p> <p>1 A. That's the study that we were – the</p> <p>2 studies that we were talking about – the</p> <p>3 Breckenridge and the Minnema studies.</p> <p>4 Q. And Minnema, right?</p> <p>5 A. Yeah.</p> <p>6 Q. – "which formed part of the Smeyne</p> <p>7 collaborative study, the paraquat-treated mice were</p> <p>8 not on heating pads. Richard Smeyne stated that in</p> <p>9 his original investigation which led to the</p> <p>10 publication, there was no assessment of slides for</p> <p>11 the presence of microglial activation." Okay?</p> <p>12 A. Yes.</p> <p>13 Q. "Richard Smeyne stated that based upon</p> <p>14 his earlier investigation using section evaluation</p> <p>15 interval, he believed the actual number of</p> <p>16 dopaminergic neurons in the substantia nigra to be</p> <p>17 about 8,800."</p> <p>18 Do you see that?</p> <p>19 A. Yes.</p> <p>20 Q. Do you have any information that that's</p> <p>21 incorrect?</p> <p>22 A. No, not at all. This is -- actually</p> <p>23 refers to the conversation we were having before the</p> <p>24 break.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1639</p> <p>1 on neuromal cells in the substantia nigra in the</p> <p>2 Minnema and the Breckenridge studies compared to the</p> <p>3 Jiao and Smeyne work in 2012, I think it was.</p> <p>4 So, one, a number of hypotheses were</p> <p>5 put forward, one of which was a different standard</p> <p>6 of paraquat – purity of paraquat was used, and</p> <p>7 potentially a more toxic impurity could have been in</p> <p>8 the material that was used by Richard Smeyne. And</p> <p>9 so that should be investigated to see if there's any</p> <p>10 evidence of that.</p> <p>11 Q. You didn't find any evidence of that,</p> <p>12 did you?</p> <p>13 A. No, we didn't.</p> <p>14 Q. Okay. Now, what's the next number?</p> <p>15 Let's go to Exhibit 147.</p> <p>16 (Exhibit 147 was identified</p> <p>17 for the record.)</p> <p>18 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>19 Q. If you'd open that up, please. And this</p> <p>20 is a document entitled "Genetic Dissection of Strain</p> <p>21 Dependent Paraquat-induced Neurodegeneration in the</p> <p>22 Substantia Nigra Pars Compacta."</p> <p>23 Do you see that in – the investigator</p> <p>24 is Yun Jiao and then Lu Lu, Robert Williams, and</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1638</p> <p>1 Q. Okay. And it's consistent with what his</p> <p>2 testimony was, isn't it?</p> <p>3 A. It is.</p> <p>4 Q. Now, if you continue to the next page</p> <p>5 and go into the second paragraph, "Richard Smeyne</p> <p>6 indicated that he believed that counting every third</p> <p>7 section, i.e., one in three, was unnecessarily labor</p> <p>8 intensive and that every fifth section, one in five,</p> <p>9 was sufficient."</p> <p>10 Do you see that?</p> <p>11 A. Yes.</p> <p>12 Q. "The view of the meeting regarding the</p> <p>13 investigation of the potential for differences</p> <p>14 between Sigma-sourced versus Syngenta-sourced</p> <p>15 paraquat analytical standards due to possible</p> <p>16 presence of the significance and very highly potent</p> <p>17 impurity to account for differences in results was</p> <p>18 that this was probably better determined first by</p> <p>19 chemical analysis."</p> <p>20 What does that have reference to?</p> <p>21 A. Well, we were having a general</p> <p>22 discussion, a much broader discussion, I have to</p> <p>23 say, than is recorded in these short minutes about</p> <p>24 the reason why we were not getting the same effect</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1640</p> <p>1 Richard Smeyne. Do you see this?</p> <p>2 A. I do.</p> <p>3 Q. This is the 2012 Smeyne article, isn't</p> <p>4 it?</p> <p>5 A. It is.</p> <p>6 Q. In 2012 Dr. Smeyne coauthored a paper</p> <p>7 entitled "Genetic Dissection of Strain Dependent</p> <p>8 Paraquat-induced Neurodegeneration" at a time when he</p> <p>9 was not a consultant with Syngenta, correct?</p> <p>10 A. Correct.</p> <p>11 Q. He had never worked for Syngenta at that</p> <p>12 time, had he?</p> <p>13 A. I don't believe he had, no.</p> <p>14 Q. He used paraquat to induce parkinsonism</p> <p>15 symptoms in the C57 mouse, right?</p> <p>16 A. He was using that to see particularly</p> <p>17 if there was any -- any impact on the substantia</p> <p>18 nigra.</p> <p>19 Q. Right. And if you look at the page 1 of</p> <p>20 his study in the abstract about the fourth line down,</p> <p>21 he says in the abstract, "Paraquat acts as a direct</p> <p>22 redox cycling agent to induce formation of free</p> <p>23 radicals, and when administered to mice, induces the</p> <p>24 cardinal symptoms of parkinsonism, including loss of</p>

55 (Pages 1637 to 1640)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1641</p> <p>1 TH+ positive dopaminergic neurons in the ventral</p> <p>2 midbrain substantia nigra pars compacta," correct?</p> <p>3 A. Correct.</p> <p>4 Q. Okay. That's a direct quote from his</p> <p>5 paper, right?</p> <p>6 A. Yes.</p> <p>7 Q. And in 19 -- strike that.</p> <p>8 In 2012 would you agree that Dr. Smeyne</p> <p>9 likely made that statement because it was well</p> <p>10 established at that time in the scientific</p> <p>11 literature that paraquat acts as a redox cycling</p> <p>12 agent to induce formation of free radicals, and when</p> <p>13 administered to mice, induces the cardinal symptoms</p> <p>14 of Parkinson's including the loss of TH+ positive</p> <p>15 dopaminergic neurons in the substantia nigra?</p> <p>16 MR. NARESH: Objection. Calls for an</p> <p>17 expert opinion.</p> <p>18 May I have a standing objection on this</p> <p>19 line?</p> <p>20 MR. TILLERY: Yes.</p> <p>21 THE WITNESS: Yes. I agree with your</p> <p>22 statement there that Dr. Smeyne was using the</p> <p>23 information that was in the public literature at</p> <p>24 that time.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1643</p> <p>1 That's what he said, right?</p> <p>2 A. That's right.</p> <p>3 Q. "Paraquat has been shown to induce</p> <p>4 extensive mitochondrial oxidative damage," correct?</p> <p>5 That's what he said?</p> <p>6 A. Yes.</p> <p>7 Q. "And in the brain, paraquat is actively</p> <p>8 transported through neutral amino acid transporters,"</p> <p>9 he also said, correct?</p> <p>10 A. Correct.</p> <p>11 Q. "Paraquat generates free radicals</p> <p>12 through redox cycling." And that's page 1, left</p> <p>13 column, last sentence, if you want to verify that.</p> <p>14 A. Okay. Yep.</p> <p>15 Q. And if you go to page 4, the first</p> <p>16 column, line 10, "Experimentally," Dr. Smeyne wrote,</p> <p>17 "systemic administration of paraquat induces a</p> <p>18 relatively specific lesion in the substantia nigra</p> <p>19 that results in dopaminergic neuron loss," correct?</p> <p>20 A. Correct.</p> <p>21 Q. And he cited three references for that</p> <p>22 statement, right?</p> <p>23 A. Yes.</p> <p>24 Q. So that means at least three other</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1642</p> <p>1 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>2 Q. And it was consistent -- the statement</p> <p>3 was consistent with it, wasn't it?</p> <p>4 A. Yes.</p> <p>5 Q. In that 2012 study by Dr. Smeyne, he</p> <p>6 showed that the C57 black mouse treated with paraquat</p> <p>7 lost about 50 percent of their neurons in the</p> <p>8 substantia nigra compared with untreated animals.</p> <p>9 And if you need to see the reference,</p> <p>10 that's page 2, right column in the "Results" section</p> <p>11 if you want to verify that.</p> <p>12 A. Yes, that's correct.</p> <p>13 Q. Okay. To your knowledge, this was a</p> <p>14 valid study, wasn't it?</p> <p>15 A. Yes, indeed. As, indeed, we always</p> <p>16 assume that most of the public literature was.</p> <p>17 Q. Okay. Dr. Smeyne wrote that "Paraquat's</p> <p>18 mechanism of action involves the transfer of an</p> <p>19 electron usually from NADPH to form a P2+ radical,"</p> <p>20 right? That's page 4, left column.</p> <p>21 A. Yes. Indeed, I can see this.</p> <p>22 Q. All right. "This free radical interacts</p> <p>23 with molecular oxygen to form a superoxide radical</p> <p>24 that damages lipids contained within cell membranes."</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1644</p> <p>1 published studies found those same results --</p> <p>2 correct? -- at that time?</p> <p>3 A. At that time, yes.</p> <p>4 Q. In fact, by 2012 many laboratories</p> <p>5 worldwide had established the paraquat black mouse as</p> <p>6 a model to induce parkinsonian pathology and symptoms</p> <p>7 to study potential cures for Parkinson's disease,</p> <p>8 correct?</p> <p>9 A. That's correct.</p> <p>10 Q. Now, let's go to 148.</p> <p>11 (Exhibit 148 was identified</p> <p>12 for the record.)</p> <p>13 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>14 Q. After the publication of Dr. Smeyne's</p> <p>15 2012 study, he became a Syngenta consultant in that</p> <p>16 same year; is that correct?</p> <p>17 A. Yes.</p> <p>18 Q. Dr. Smeyne was tasked with designing</p> <p>19 paraquat experiments to determine whether paraquat</p> <p>20 was neurotoxic in the C57 mouse. That's one of his</p> <p>21 jobs, right?</p> <p>22 A. Yes.</p> <p>23 Q. The same mouse strain that he used in</p> <p>24 his 2012 study that found paraquat was neurotoxic,</p>

56 (Pages 1641 to 1644)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1645</p> <p>1 right?</p> <p>2 A. That's right.</p> <p>3 Q. The work resulted in the publication of</p> <p>4 another study we can refer to as the Smeyne 2016</p> <p>5 study of which you were a coauthor, correct?</p> <p>6 A. That's correct.</p> <p>7 Q. The results of that study were</p> <p>8 ultimately published in a paper entitled "Assessment</p> <p>9 of the Effects of MPTP and Paraquat on Dopaminergic</p> <p>10 Neurons and Microglia in the Substantia Nigra Pars</p> <p>11 Compacta of the C57BL/6 Mice," right?</p> <p>12 A. That's right.</p> <p>13 Q. And that is marked right now before you</p> <p>14 as Exhibit 148 for this deposition, correct?</p> <p>15 A. That is correct, yes.</p> <p>16 Q. All right. The paper was published. If</p> <p>17 we look at the publication date, it was received</p> <p>18 November 30th, 2015; accepted September 20th, 2016;</p> <p>19 and published October 27th, 2016.</p> <p>20 Is that a fair statement?</p> <p>21 A. It is.</p> <p>22 Q. Okay. Dr. Smeyne performed experiments</p> <p>23 in his lab at St. Jude's Hospital in the</p> <p>24 United States, correct?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1647</p> <p>1 the substantia nigra is a pathologic hallmark of</p> <p>2 human Parkinson's disease, correct?</p> <p>3 A. Yes, that's right.</p> <p>4 Q. Dr. Smeyne performed stereology on the</p> <p>5 mice that were part of the experiments taking place</p> <p>6 at his lab at St. Jude using what is known as</p> <p>7 2D design method of stereology, right?</p> <p>8 A. Right.</p> <p>9 Q. And 2D is two-dimensional stereology,</p> <p>10 right?</p> <p>11 A. Correct.</p> <p>12 Q. And Dan Zadory used what is known as 3D,</p> <p>13 a three-dimensional stereology, right?</p> <p>14 A. Yes.</p> <p>15 Q. And Zadory was a paid Syngenta</p> <p>16 consultant at the time as well, right?</p> <p>17 A. Yes, I believe he was.</p> <p>18 Q. In that study you used the same strain</p> <p>19 of mice from two different suppliers; is that</p> <p>20 correct?</p> <p>21 A. That's correct.</p> <p>22 Q. That's page 6, Figure 1, if you want to</p> <p>23 verify that.</p> <p>24 A. Just double-check. I'm pretty sure</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1646</p> <p>1 A. Yes.</p> <p>2 Q. And another Syngenta consultant</p> <p>3 Dan Zadory performed other experiments at EPL, the</p> <p>4 organization you previously described, correct?</p> <p>5 A. Yes. So Dan Zadory was involved in one</p> <p>6 part of those experiments.</p> <p>7 Q. Right. Just the stereology?</p> <p>8 A. Just the stereology, yes.</p> <p>9 Q. "EPL" stands for experimental pathology</p> <p>10 laboratory, correct?</p> <p>11 A. That's correct.</p> <p>12 Q. Okay. Did Syngenta pay for the study?</p> <p>13 A. Yes, it did.</p> <p>14 Q. Did Syngenta pay the study authors?</p> <p>15 A. If they were consultants, there was a</p> <p>16 payment, yes.</p> <p>17 Q. Did Syngenta pay for all the expenses</p> <p>18 associated with the lab experiments?</p> <p>19 A. As far as I know, yes.</p> <p>20 Q. Okay. One purpose of that paper was to</p> <p>21 use two different stereology methods to count</p> <p>22 neuromal cells in the substantia nigra, right?</p> <p>23 A. Yes, that's right.</p> <p>24 Q. Because loss of dopaminergic cells in</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1648</p> <p>1 that's the case.</p> <p>2 MR. NARESH: And by "that study,"</p> <p>3 Steve, you're referring to the 2016?</p> <p>4 MR. TILLERY: I am. I'm referring to</p> <p>5 the 2016 study which is marked as Plaintiffs'</p> <p>6 Deposition Exhibit 148.</p> <p>7 MR. NARESH: Thank you.</p> <p>8 THE WITNESS: Yes, you're correct. So</p> <p>9 we have – mice were sourced from Jackson and from</p> <p>10 Harlan.</p> <p>11 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>12 Q. Right. And you used mice that were 9 or</p> <p>13 16 weeks old at the start of the experiment, correct?</p> <p>14 A. That's correct.</p> <p>15 Q. And, again, just for the ladies and</p> <p>16 gentlemen of the jury and the court, what does that</p> <p>17 equate to in general terms with human population?</p> <p>18 A. So, again, we're talking about mid to</p> <p>19 late teenage at the beginning of the study.</p> <p>20 Q. Okay. You determined whether paraquat</p> <p>21 treatment caused the mice to have an immune response,</p> <p>22 inflammation, measured by microglial activation,</p> <p>23 correct?</p> <p>24 A. Yes. In response to dying. If cells</p>

57 (Pages 1645 to 1648)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1649</p> <p>1 were dying in the substantia nigra, you would see</p> <p>2 that activation of microglia.</p> <p>3 <b>Q. And would you explain what microglial</b></p> <p>4 <b>activation is?</b></p> <p>5 A. Yeah. Microglia -- I mean, one way of</p> <p>6 explaining it, it's a bit like macrophage is</p> <p>7 responding to attack by bacteria. So they're one</p> <p>8 component of the response to external insult.</p> <p>9 So if you get damage, then -- in the</p> <p>10 brain, then these cells called "microglia" would be</p> <p>11 activated as part of that response, which might</p> <p>12 include the death of neurons.</p> <p>13 <b>Q. You found that paraquat treatment did</b></p> <p>14 <b>not result in the loss of dopaminergic neurons,</b></p> <p>15 <b>right?</b></p> <p>16 A. That's correct.</p> <p>17 <b>Q. That's what you reported in your paper,</b></p> <p>18 <b>right?</b></p> <p>19 A. In this paper, that's right.</p> <p>20 <b>Q. And you reported in the study that</b></p> <p>21 <b>paraquat treatment did not result in microglial</b></p> <p>22 <b>activation, right?</b></p> <p>23 A. That's correct.</p> <p>24 <b>Q. And that's very important because</b></p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1651</p> <p>1 Would you agree with that as well?</p> <p>2 A. Yes. Yes. Yes, indeed.</p> <p>3 <b>Q. So activation means that there's a toxin</b></p> <p>4 <b>to attack or damaged cell to dispose of, right?</b></p> <p>5 A. Yes. And it's the latter that we were</p> <p>6 most concerned about here.</p> <p>7 <b>Q. Right. In other words, the death of a</b></p> <p>8 <b>dopaminergic neuron would signal the activation of a</b></p> <p>9 <b>microglial cell, right?</b></p> <p>10 A. That's right.</p> <p>11 <b>Q. When microglial are resting, they have a</b></p> <p>12 <b>small round center with tentacles, right?</b></p> <p>13 A. Yes.</p> <p>14 <b>Q. And when activated, they change shape by</b></p> <p>15 <b>withdrawing their tentacles, so more of a circular</b></p> <p>16 <b>structure with a larger diameter than the resting</b></p> <p>17 <b>cell. Correct?</b></p> <p>18 A. That's right.</p> <p>19 <b>Q. Okay. And that's how you can tell</b></p> <p>20 <b>they've been activated?</b></p> <p>21 A. That's right.</p> <p>22 <b>Q. You measure whether microglial were</b></p> <p>23 <b>activated by paraquat in the 2016 paper, right?</b></p> <p>24 A. We did.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1650</p> <p>1 microglial activation would tell you what?</p> <p>2 A. I mean, micro -- microglial activation</p> <p>3 is a way of confirming, according to our</p> <p>4 pathological consultants including Professor Smeysne,</p> <p>5 that there is -- there is genuine pathology, cell</p> <p>6 death in this case, actually happening.</p> <p>7 <b>Q. In other words, that the introduction of</b></p> <p>8 <b>paraquat is actually causing cellular death in the</b></p> <p>9 <b>substantia nigra?</b></p> <p>10 A. That's right.</p> <p>11 <b>Q. Okay. And the paper was published in</b></p> <p>12 <b>the Journal PLOS One, right?</b></p> <p>13 A. That's correct.</p> <p>14 <b>Q. Okay. Now, if I can just go through</b></p> <p>15 <b>these microglial counts references quickly.</b></p> <p>16 Microglial are immune cells found in</p> <p>17 the brain and spinal cord, right?</p> <p>18 A. That's right.</p> <p>19 <b>Q. Okay. They're first responders to</b></p> <p>20 <b>defend the central nervous system. Would you agree?</b></p> <p>21 A. Yes. Yes. As I said, a little bit</p> <p>22 like macrophages.</p> <p>23 <b>Q. Right. Microglia are sort of scavenger</b></p> <p>24 <b>cells constantly looking for toxins or damaged cells.</b></p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1652</p> <p>1 <b>Q. And you found that paraquat did not</b></p> <p>2 <b>activate microglia, right?</b></p> <p>3 A. That's correct.</p> <p>4 <b>Q. Because had you found that, that would</b></p> <p>5 <b>have been an indication that paraquat was neurotoxic,</b></p> <p>6 <b>correct?</b></p> <p>7 A. It would have increased the likelihood</p> <p>8 that paraquat was causing the death of dopaminergic</p> <p>9 neurons, that's correct.</p> <p>10 <b>Q. Okay. In page -- on page 8 of the 2016</b></p> <p>11 <b>paper under "Statistical Analyses," that's the last</b></p> <p>12 <b>paragraph there. If you would pull that up and look</b></p> <p>13 <b>at it.</b></p> <p>14 A. Yeah. Okay. I'm on that.</p> <p>15 <b>Q. Where it says "Statistical Analyses," it</b></p> <p>16 <b>says, "The mean number of activated resting and total</b></p> <p>17 <b>microglia in the substantia nigra of vehicle controls</b></p> <p>18 <b>was compared statistically to PQ- and MPTP-treated</b></p> <p>19 <b>groups using a two-sided Welch t-test. A two-side</b></p> <p>20 <b>test was used because it was considered equally</b></p> <p>21 <b>likely that these agents could activate microglia as</b></p> <p>22 <b>a result of dopaminergic neuron cell death or have a</b></p> <p>23 <b>direct cytotoxic effect on glia. Both have a</b></p> <p>24 <b>negative or positive response was possible."</b></p>

58 (Pages 1649 to 1652)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1653</p> <p>1 Do you see that?</p> <p>2 A. Yes.</p> <p>3 Q. What is a cytotoxic effect?</p> <p>4 A. Well, that would mean that the external</p> <p>5 agent paraquat or MPTP was directly damaging the</p> <p>6 glia or activating the microglia rather than the</p> <p>7 microglia responding to dopaminergic cell death.</p> <p>8 Q. Does paraquat have a direct cytotoxic –</p> <p>9 cytotoxic effect on microglia?</p> <p>10 A. I don't know that we've got evidence to</p> <p>11 that effect.</p> <p>12 Q. Have you ever seen any science published</p> <p>13 anywhere in the world that paraquat is cytotoxic to</p> <p>14 microglia?</p> <p>15 A. I can't recall that kind of</p> <p>16 information.</p> <p>17 Q. And the next is – we're going to go to</p> <p>18 Exhibit 149 now. If you could open that up.</p> <p>19 (Exhibit 149 was identified</p> <p>20 for the record.)</p> <p>21 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>22 Q. This is an email exchange. And lucky</p> <p>23 you, you're involved again. You're listed, aren't</p> <p>24 you?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1655</p> <p>1 I'll send him a note.</p> <p>2 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Off the record. The</p> <p>3 time is 10:59. This ends Media Unit Number 8.</p> <p>4 (Discussion off the record.)</p> <p>5 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're going back on</p> <p>6 the record. The time is 11:01. This begins Media</p> <p>7 Unit Number 9.</p> <p>8 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>9 Q. And if you would look at this email from</p> <p>10 Charles Breckenridge, October 1, 2014, 6:12 a.m.,</p> <p>11 to Andy Cook, Dan Minnema, and to you re Smeyne data,</p> <p>12 It says, "Andy, I have an agreement with Smeyne. We</p> <p>13 do not decode the data until we resolve all</p> <p>14 discrepancies."</p> <p>15 "Decode" means to unwind it, doesn't</p> <p>16 it?</p> <p>17 A. It does, yes.</p> <p>18 Q. Okay. And he says, "Dan, go ahead and</p> <p>19 send the decoded Harlan data."</p> <p>20 And he says at the last line, he says,</p> <p>21 "In the Harlan mice, we have PQ effects on activated</p> <p>22 microglia but not TH neurons."</p> <p>23 Do you see that?</p> <p>24 A. I do.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1654</p> <p>1 A. Yes, I am. I'm copied into it.</p> <p>2 Q. This is an October 1st, 2014, email</p> <p>3 exchange, isn't it?</p> <p>4 A. Yes.</p> <p>5 Q. And it's – the highlighted sentence</p> <p>6 is – well, I don't think it's highlighted in yours.</p> <p>7 A. No, it's not.</p> <p>8 Q. Look at the very last of this. We have</p> <p>9 Andy Cook saying to Dan Minnema, "Any chance you can</p> <p>10 share information about the Smeyne data?"</p> <p>11 And then you have a response from</p> <p>12 Charles Breckenridge saying, "I have an agreement</p> <p>13 with Smeyne that we do not decode the data until we</p> <p>14 resolve all discrepancies. Dan has not checked the</p> <p>15 Jackson mice data yet which we got on Monday."</p> <p>16 And then it says, "Dan, go ahead and</p> <p>17 send the decoded Harlan data. We can discuss the</p> <p>18 results today."</p> <p>19 A. Okay. Yeah. I can see that.</p> <p>20 MR. NARESH: Is it frozen for anybody</p> <p>21 else?</p> <p>22 THE WITNESS: Yeah. We lost – we lost</p> <p>23 him, I think.</p> <p>24 MR. NARESH: Let's go off the record.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1656</p> <p>1 Q. Okay. And then there's a response.</p> <p>2 He – the – and he sends it, Dan Minnema, the top</p> <p>3 one, top email, which is sent a few hours later. And</p> <p>4 he sends it to Nick Sturgess, to Cook, to you. And</p> <p>5 it says, "See attached decoded Harlan data. We'll</p> <p>6 start checking the JAX data today."</p> <p>7 That means they unblinded the data,</p> <p>8 didn't they?</p> <p>9 A. Whether that means they were unblinding</p> <p>10 it all as they were doing some of the discrepancy</p> <p>11 checking, I wouldn't be able to comment on that.</p> <p>12 Q. Okay. But that's certainly – decoding,</p> <p>13 it means it makes it available from the controls to</p> <p>14 the test subjects. That's what it means, doesn't it?</p> <p>15 A. Right. For the Harlan – for the</p> <p>16 Harlan data, that's right, yes.</p> <p>17 Q. Okay. All right. Did – you did – did</p> <p>18 you report the paraquat effects on activated</p> <p>19 microglia in Harlan mice in the 2016 paper?</p> <p>20 A. I would have to look again at the</p> <p>21 paper. I mean, I don't know whether that was the</p> <p>22 final interpretation here. That may have been a</p> <p>23 preliminary analysis. I would have to check that</p> <p>24 detail.</p>

59 (Pages 1653 to 1656)



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1657</p> <p>1 Q. Okay. Let's -- what's the next exhibit?</p> <p>2 It's 150.</p> <p>3 (Exhibit 150 was identified</p> <p>4 for the record.)</p> <p>5 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>6 Q. I think the next will clear this up for</p> <p>7 you. And here, if you wouldn't look -- if you</p> <p>8 wouldn't mind, you can go through and look at this</p> <p>9 four-page -- I think it's four pages of emails. And</p> <p>10 if you'd just skim through them, you'll see the</p> <p>11 discussions. And this is referencing microglial</p> <p>12 counts and what to do with the findings of</p> <p>13 Dr. Yun Jiao in Dr. Smeyne's laboratory. And you're</p> <p>14 included in some of these as well.</p> <p>15 Do you see?</p> <p>16 A. Yes.</p> <p>17 Q. All right. Do you remember this</p> <p>18 exchange?</p> <p>19 A. Well, some of it. As you say, I wasn't</p> <p>20 involved in some of the detailed interchange at the</p> <p>21 beginning.</p> <p>22 Q. But it --</p> <p>23 MR. NARESH: And, Dr. Botham, if you</p> <p>24 need, you know -- take whatever time you need to --</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1659</p> <p>1 to Breckenridge and Dan Minnema, microglia counts.</p> <p>2 Do you see that?</p> <p>3 A. Yes.</p> <p>4 Q. And then if you go to the third</p> <p>5 paragraph, it says, "Although I am confident of the</p> <p>6 numbers provided, counts between Yun and I," and she</p> <p>7 says, "Inter investigator are within 10 percent and</p> <p>8 counts between Yun and herself and me and myself,</p> <p>9 Intrainvestigator, have the same plus or minus</p> <p>10 10 percent, I can understand given the many</p> <p>11 iterations Yun has sent you there are -- there may be</p> <p>12 questions on the microglia numbers."</p> <p>13 Do you see that?</p> <p>14 A. Yeah, I do.</p> <p>15 Q. Okay. All right. So he's saying that</p> <p>16 he's confident in Yun's microglia counts, isn't he?</p> <p>17 A. Yes.</p> <p>18 Q. But then he offers to do a recount,</p> <p>19 doesn't he?</p> <p>20 And if you want to see that, go to the</p> <p>21 next page, which is page 4, second paragraph, and it</p> <p>22 says for the record, "I know that Syngenta has</p> <p>23 invested a great amount of time and funds for this</p> <p>24 project and want to make sure that you feel both are</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1658</p> <p>1 to read the email and --</p> <p>2 THE WITNESS: Yeah. I'm -- I'm still</p> <p>3 looking through this.</p> <p>4 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>5 Q. Right. I'm not trying to rush you, but</p> <p>6 it looks like you were copied on all of this.</p> <p>7 Tell me when you're ready to accept</p> <p>8 questions, please.</p> <p>9 A. Okay. I'll do my best, but this is</p> <p>10 quite a -- quite a complicated set of information.</p> <p>11 Q. Right. And Dr. Jiao, who worked in</p> <p>12 Dr. Smeyne's lab at St. Jude's, gives the first</p> <p>13 microglial counts for the 2016 paper from this if you</p> <p>14 read the first emails, correct?</p> <p>15 A. Right.</p> <p>16 Q. And she's the one who found the paraquat</p> <p>17 effects on microglia that Dr. Breckenridge wrote</p> <p>18 about in the prior exhibit, correct?</p> <p>19 A. So which -- where -- just point to me</p> <p>20 exactly where --</p> <p>21 Q. If you read the -- if you -- if you read</p> <p>22 the very first email, which would be on page 5 -- I'm</p> <p>23 sorry -- page 4. That's the end of it. It starts on</p> <p>24 page 3. And it's Smeyne to -- Monday, October 20th,</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1660</p> <p>1 good investments and, thus, want to make sure that</p> <p>2 you are comfortable with any decision you make. In</p> <p>3 terms of time and effort, I know that you would like</p> <p>4 data sooner than later. But as you said, it is more</p> <p>5 important to have complete confidence in the data."</p> <p>6 Do you see that?</p> <p>7 A. I do.</p> <p>8 MR. NARESH: Steve, sorry to interrupt.</p> <p>9 But I think we just lost Shaun, the videographer.</p> <p>10 MR. TILLERY: Oh.</p> <p>11 MR. NARESH: I saw him drop in the</p> <p>12 middle of the question. I don't know if we can go</p> <p>13 off the record.</p> <p>14 THE REPORTER: Yeah. We'll just go off</p> <p>15 the --</p> <p>16 MR. NARESH: Why don't we go off the</p> <p>17 record.</p> <p>18 MR. TILLERY: Yeah. Okay.</p> <p>19 (Discussion off the record.)</p> <p>20 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're going back on</p> <p>21 the record. The time is 11:12. This is the</p> <p>22 beginning of Media Unit Number 10.</p> <p>23 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>24 Q. Dr. Botham, we lost video there for a</p>

60 (Pages 1657 to 1660)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1661</p> <p>1 little bit. I think the transcript was continuing,  2 but I think we lost some video. But I'll continue  3 on.  4 Dr. Smeyne offered – I was in the  5 process of going through that in the record, and I  6 will go back and repeat it – on the fourth page of  7 the chain of emails. And he says, "I know that  8 Syngenta has invested a great amount of time and  9 funds for this project and want to make sure that  10 you feel both are good investments and, thus, want  11 to make sure that you are comfortable with any  12 decision you make. In terms of time and effort, I  13 know you would like data sooner rather than later.  14 But as you said, it's more important to have  15 complete confidence in the data."  16 Do you see that?  17 A. I do.  18 Q. All right. So Dr. Smeyne – Smeyne  19 justified doing the recount despite being confident  20 that Yun's numbers were accurate because he wanted  21 Syngenta to feel good about their investment,  22 correct?  23 MR. NARESH: Objection to --  24 THE WITNESS: I think another way -- I</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1663</p> <p>1 fashion, was it?  2 A. To what are you referring?  3 Q. I'm talking about the fact that the data  4 that was sent back for review was -- was where the  5 code was broken and the review -- the second review  6 after Dr. Jiao's by Dr. Smeyne was done unblinded.  7 A. Okay. So you're referring to  8 specifically what Dr. Smeyne is suggesting --  9 Q. Right.  10 A. -- doing here?  11 Q. That's right. Would that be a fair  12 statement?  13 A. I -- I don't know. I mean, I don't  14 know whether we -- at this point he was unblinded to  15 treatment.  16 Q. But Dr. Jiao, Yun Jiao, was blinded when  17 she performed her microglial counts as far as you  18 know, right?  19 A. As far as we know, yes.  20 Q. Yes. And Dr. Smeyne proposed to recount  21 a subset of the brains that were analyzed by Dr. Jiao  22 to compare numbers from Yun Jiao's initial counts,  23 right? That's the way you understand this?  24 A. Yes.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1662</p> <p>1 think another --  2 MR. NARESH: Objection on foundation.  3 Go ahead.  4 THE WITNESS: Yeah. Sorry.  5 I think another way of putting that is  6 that we wanted to make sure that the findings were  7 scientifically sound.  8 BY MR. TILLERY:  9 Q. Okay. "Break the codes" means that  10 you'd be unblinded as to whether tissue was treatment  11 or control. Would that be a correct statement?  12 A. Yes, that's correct.  13 Q. Okay. And that's not what was reported  14 in the study, right?  15 A. What was not reported in the study?  16 Q. Was there any indication that the codes  17 were broken in the study?  18 A. I'm not quite sure how we've reported  19 that. I'm pretty sure the study referred to reading  20 the material in a blinded fashion.  21 Q. Yes. It reports that it was read in a  22 blinded fashion?  23 A. Yes.  24 Q. Okay. But it wasn't read in a blinded</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1664</p> <p>1 Q. Okay. On page 1 of this exhibit is an  2 email exchange from Dr. Breckenridge to Dr. Smeyne  3 dated October 21, if you go to that. Okay?  4 A. Yes.  5 Q. Do you see that?  6 A. Uh-huh.  7 Q. October 21, 2014. In the first  8 paragraph, he says, "It is unfortunate that we cannot  9 reconstruct the microglial counts from the raw data  10 for the reads done by Yun. The good news is that the  11 slide remains the authoritative raw data."  12 Paragraph two says, "We are considering  13 the options you described and will discuss them in  14 our PQ team meeting tomorrow morning. It is likely  15 we will opt for a reread of microglia using 2D  16 method."  17 Do you see that?  18 A. I do see that, yes.  19 Q. Okay. That's the part that he's  20 referring to.  21 Now, let's pull up -- what is the next  22 one? Exhibit 151.  23 (Exhibit 151 was identified  24 for the record.)</p>

61 (Pages 1661 to 1664)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1665</p> <p>1 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>2 Q. All right. And if you look at this</p> <p>3 exhibit, it's Syngenta PQ -- SYNG-PQ-02143684. Okay?</p> <p>4 And it's entitled "Mouse Studies at St. Jude's</p> <p>5 Hospital."</p> <p>6 Do you see that?</p> <p>7 "Dr. Richard Smeyne, Status Update,</p> <p>8 November 19th, 2014," right?</p> <p>9 A. Yes, I see that.</p> <p>10 Q. All right. Now, this is a presentation</p> <p>11 that Dr. Smeyne wrote to give Syngenta as an update</p> <p>12 on those mouse studies, isn't it?</p> <p>13 A. Yes, that's -- that's correct.</p> <p>14 Q. Were you present at this or at least</p> <p>15 participating?</p> <p>16 A. I'm pretty sure I was.</p> <p>17 Q. Yes. And this -- If you'd go to the</p> <p>18 slide which appears on page 12. Tell me when you're</p> <p>19 there.</p> <p>20 A. Okay. So number of microglia. Is that</p> <p>21 the slide?</p> <p>22 Q. Right. And it says, "Assessment</p> <p>23 performed by YJ," Yun Jiao, right?</p> <p>24 A. Yes.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1667</p> <p>1 Q. And it says, "Performed -- assessment</p> <p>2 perform by RS."</p> <p>3 That's Richard Smeyne, right?</p> <p>4 A. Yes.</p> <p>5 Q. And Smeyne found that paraquat-treated</p> <p>6 mice activated microglia.</p> <p>7 Do you see that?</p> <p>8 A. Yes.</p> <p>9 Q. The results were statistically</p> <p>10 significant as noted by the asterisk, correct?</p> <p>11 A. Yes. Yes. Okay.</p> <p>12 Q. But that's not what you reported in your</p> <p>13 2016 paper. You didn't report this, did you?</p> <p>14 A. Well, I would need to really understand</p> <p>15 what the status of this work was at the time</p> <p>16 compared to how we eventually or more accurately</p> <p>17 Professor Smeyne eventually interpreted these</p> <p>18 findings. So we're looking at a point in time on</p> <p>19 14 --</p> <p>20 Q. Well, I'll show you. If we look at the</p> <p>21 next slide and you look at this, this is the -- the</p> <p>22 next slide is 15 of 16. And it's entitled "Harlan</p> <p>23 C57 Mice, Number of Active Microglia Comparison of</p> <p>24 Richard Smeyne and Yun Jiao."</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1666</p> <p>1 Q. And then you see it's got dark marked</p> <p>2 "Active Microglia," second is "Resting Microglia,"</p> <p>3 "Total Microglia." And then it has an indication on</p> <p>4 them for significance. And statistical significance</p> <p>5 is noted with an asterisk.</p> <p>6 Do you see that?</p> <p>7 A. Yes.</p> <p>8 Q. All right. Now, the very next slide is</p> <p>9 a validation study. "Redetermination of the number</p> <p>10 of microglia in the substantia nigra of the Harlan</p> <p>11 C57 mice."</p> <p>12 Do you see that?</p> <p>13 A. I do.</p> <p>14 Q. And it says, "To confirm/validate the</p> <p>15 assessment of the number of microglia in the</p> <p>16 substantia nigra, Dr. Richard Smeyne reread the stain</p> <p>17 slides of Harlan C57 mice."</p> <p>18 A. Yes. It does say that.</p> <p>19 Q. All right. The next slide, number 14.</p> <p>20 If you'd look at that.</p> <p>21 A. Okay. Go ahead.</p> <p>22 Q. This shows the assessment of microglia</p> <p>23 on the Harlan mice that Dr. Smeyne did, right?</p> <p>24 A. It does.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1668</p> <p>1 Do you see that?</p> <p>2 A. Yes.</p> <p>3 Q. And -- and are you able to look at this</p> <p>4 and tell how he has reached a comparison?</p> <p>5 Dr. Smeyne's initials are RS for</p> <p>6 Richard Smeyne, right?</p> <p>7 A. Yes.</p> <p>8 Q. And Yun Jiao's are YJ, right?</p> <p>9 A. Right.</p> <p>10 Q. And if you look up in the upper</p> <p>11 right-hand portion of this, you'll see the R-squared</p> <p>12 value?</p> <p>13 A. Yes.</p> <p>14 Q. Okay. And it represents the estimate of</p> <p>15 how similar Dr. Smeyne's counting was compared to</p> <p>16 Dr. Jiao's.</p> <p>17 Do you see that?</p> <p>18 A. Okay. Yes.</p> <p>19 Q. Okay. So here the R-squared value is</p> <p>20 .895. Tells us that Smeyne's counts are 90 percent</p> <p>21 similar to Dr. Jiao's.</p> <p>22 A. That was --</p> <p>23 Q. That's exactly what he predicted.</p> <p>24 A. That was --</p>

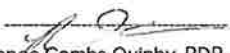

62 (Pages 1665 to 1668)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1669</p> <p>1 Q. That's within 10 percent.</p> <p>2 The regression is for the pool data of</p> <p>3 all animals. That would be in controls, MPTP, and</p> <p>4 PQ treated together, right? Right?</p> <p>5 A. Yes.</p> <p>6 Q. Okay. Now, to do the statistics, you</p> <p>7 used, as in most of these studies, a 95 percent</p> <p>8 confidence interval, correct?</p> <p>9 A. Right.</p> <p>10 Q. And so anything less than a .05 is</p> <p>11 statistically significant, correct?</p> <p>12 A. That's correct.</p> <p>13 Q. Using both the one-tailed and a</p> <p>14 two-tailed t-test, Dr. Jiao's counts were</p> <p>15 statistically significant, weren't they?</p> <p>16 A. That's what was indicated on the</p> <p>17 previous slide, yes.</p> <p>18 Q. Okay. They were less than .05, right?</p> <p>19 A. Uh-huh.</p> <p>20 Q. Dr. Smeyne's microglial counts were</p> <p>21 statistically significant using a one-tail t-test,</p> <p>22 right?</p> <p>23 A. Right. You're now getting down to a</p> <p>24 level of detail which I --</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1671</p> <p>1 And then the two-tailed test, he's just</p> <p>2 barely over at .06, where you said earlier an hour</p> <p>3 or so ago that that's what you look strongly at,</p> <p>4 correct?</p> <p>5 A. Right. Yes. You can say -- you might</p> <p>6 say that that was a trend towards significance.</p> <p>7 That's what I said earlier.</p> <p>8 Q. Right. Okay. So Dr. Smeyne's</p> <p>9 microglial counts were statistically significant</p> <p>10 using the one-tailed t-test, weren't they?</p> <p>11 A. That's correct, yes.</p> <p>12 Q. Using the two-tailed t-test, his were</p> <p>13 just above the .05 statistical significance level at</p> <p>14 .06, correct?</p> <p>15 A. Yes.</p> <p>16 Q. But in the 2016 study report, you chose</p> <p>17 to report only Dr. Smeyne's microglial counts, didn't</p> <p>18 you?</p> <p>19 A. I would need to check that; so -- but I</p> <p>20 will take your word for now.</p> <p>21 Q. Okay. You never disclosed Dr. Jiao's</p> <p>22 microglial counts despite having confidence in her</p> <p>23 counts, correct?</p> <p>24 A. Well, this would have been a judgment</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1670</p> <p>1 Q. Well, just look at -- just look --</p> <p>2 (Reporter clarification.)</p> <p>3 MR. NARESH: You're interrupting.</p> <p>4 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>5 Q. Okay. Look at the --</p> <p>6 (Reporter clarification.)</p> <p>7 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>8 Q. Go ahead, Dr. Botham. Finish.</p> <p>9 A. I can't immediately confirm what you've</p> <p>10 said around about the one-sided statistics.</p> <p>11 Q. Yeah. That's what I'm pointing you to.</p> <p>12 Okay? That's what I was trying to help point.</p> <p>13 If you go to PQ under YJ column and RS,</p> <p>14 do you see that in the middle of the page at the</p> <p>15 bottom?</p> <p>16 A. Yes.</p> <p>17 Q. All right. And it says -- it shows</p> <p>18 one-tailed test, YJ, .0124 clearly within the -- the</p> <p>19 statistically significant range, right?</p> <p>20 A. Okay. I've got it now, yes.</p> <p>21 Q. And the two-tailed test, she's clearly,</p> <p>22 again, strongly within that range.</p> <p>23 And then you go to RS, one-tailed test,</p> <p>24 .033. Again, statistically significant.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1672</p> <p>1 of Dr. -- Professor Smeyne. So he was entirely</p> <p>2 accountable and, indeed, accepted the responsibility</p> <p>3 for the -- what were the definitive data.</p> <p>4 Q. Okay. So -- because if you'd have</p> <p>5 reported that paraquat caused activated microglia,</p> <p>6 that would have been a negative effect, wouldn't it,</p> <p>7 sir?</p> <p>8 A. Yes. If -- and particularly from the</p> <p>9 two -- two-tailed test, yes.</p> <p>10 Q. It would have also been inconsistent</p> <p>11 with your findings that paraquat did not cause a loss</p> <p>12 of TH neurons in the substantia nigra pars compacta.</p> <p>13 Would you agree with that?</p> <p>14 A. Well, it would have suggested that the</p> <p>15 microglia had been activated in response to</p> <p>16 something, yes.</p> <p>17 Q. The one-tailed test, you think, is the</p> <p>18 appropriate test or the two-tailed test?</p> <p>19 A. I believe it's actually more of the</p> <p>20 two-tailed test. But, I mean, this is now memory</p> <p>21 from when we were discussing this. So, again, I</p> <p>22 would need to check that.</p> <p>23 Q. And the -- the two-tailed test is fully</p> <p>24 dependent upon paraquat being cytotoxic with respect</p>

63 (Pages 1669 to 1672)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1673</p> <p>1 to glial cells.</p> <p>2 Do you believe that?</p> <p>3 A. I mean, now we're getting down to -- to</p> <p>4 a level of detail where I really would need to -- to</p> <p>5 check the -- the information and the interpretation</p> <p>6 of this study.</p> <p>7 Q. Well, beyond this, can you tell me this:</p> <p>8 Have you ever seen anything in the scientific</p> <p>9 literature that paraquat kills microglia directly?</p> <p>10 A. I'm -- I -- I'm not aware of anything</p> <p>11 as we sit here.</p> <p>12 Q. So --</p> <p>13 A. But I wouldn't rule it out.</p> <p>14 Q. But if it -- if it doesn't kill</p> <p>15 microglia directly, then the test would be a</p> <p>16 one-tailed test, right? One-sided?</p> <p>17 A. Yes. Because it would be due to the</p> <p>18 microglia responding to dopaminergic neuron --</p> <p>19 neuron cell loss, that's correct.</p> <p>20 Q. And that test with both your counts --</p> <p>21 well, both of their counts and Yun's was</p> <p>22 statistically significant? Both Smeyne's and Yun's</p> <p>23 on the one-tailed test was statistically significant,</p> <p>24 correct?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1675</p> <p>1 MR. NARESH: Do you mind reading the</p> <p>2 transcript cite into the record while Mr. Botham is</p> <p>3 reading it.</p> <p>4 MR. TILLERY: Yeah. It's -- I'm sorry</p> <p>5 about that. It's -- it's page 276, line 4, through</p> <p>6 page 280, line 3.</p> <p>7 MR. NARESH: Thank you.</p> <p>8 THE WITNESS: Okay. I've listened to</p> <p>9 that.</p> <p>10 MR. NARESH: Steve?</p> <p>11 THE WITNESS: I've listened to that.</p> <p>12 So ready when you are, Steve.</p> <p>13 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>14 Q. All right. Sorry. I was engrossed in</p> <p>15 the -- watching the film.</p> <p>16 MR. NARESH: And I'll just object to</p> <p>17 the record on rule of completeness, similar to last</p> <p>18 time. I believe that the clip should include 280,</p> <p>19 line 4, through 282, line 1.</p> <p>20 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>21 Q. So I would ask you the same question I</p> <p>22 asked Dr. Smeyne, Dr. Botham. And that is if you'd</p> <p>23 considered Dr. Yun Jiao's microglial counts, the</p> <p>24 results of the study would have been different,</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1674</p> <p>1 A. Correct.</p> <p>2 Q. Now, have you seen as a -- before we</p> <p>3 wrap up for the day, one final point.</p> <p>4 Have you seen Dr. Smeyne's explanation</p> <p>5 of this?</p> <p>6 A. I don't recall whether I have.</p> <p>7 Q. Okay. Let's again look at number 1 --</p> <p>8 Exhibit 152.</p> <p>9 Here's 153. And 153 is the transcript</p> <p>10 of this clip. I want to show you this clip, and</p> <p>11 then I want to ask you a question or two. And that</p> <p>12 will be it for the day. Okay?</p> <p>13 (Exhibits 152-153 were</p> <p>14 identified for the record.)</p> <p>15 THE WITNESS: Okay. So I'll start</p> <p>16 playing the clip.</p> <p>17 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>18 Q. Why don't you start playing yours,</p> <p>19 please.</p> <p>20 MR. NARESH: Steve, while he's watching</p> <p>21 that, would you mind reading the transcript cite</p> <p>22 into the record?</p> <p>23 Steve? Mr. Tillery?</p> <p>24 MR. TILLERY: I'm sorry?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1676</p> <p>1 wouldn't they?</p> <p>2 MR. NARESH: Objection. Foundation.</p> <p>3 THE WITNESS: Well, if -- if, indeed,</p> <p>4 Dr. Yun's counts were based on a complete assessment</p> <p>5 of their quality by Dr. Smeyne, yes. I mean, we --</p> <p>6 or Professor Smeyne. We were reliant on him doing</p> <p>7 that.</p> <p>8 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>9 Q. All right. But I -- I don't mean to --</p> <p>10 I'm just trying to get to the -- to the bottom line.</p> <p>11 The -- had she been reported -- the</p> <p>12 person who was blinded, the person who did the</p> <p>13 analysis blinded went through and did the microglial</p> <p>14 analysis, had you looked at her results in the</p> <p>15 one-tail or two-tail and reported those results, and</p> <p>16 she did not just a sampling, she did the entire</p> <p>17 analysis, if you'd considered her counts and</p> <p>18 published those and relied upon them, the results of</p> <p>19 the study would have been different, wouldn't they?</p> <p>20 MR. NARESH: Objection. Foundation.</p> <p>21 THE WITNESS: Well, they would if those</p> <p>22 were robust. I cannot imagine that Professor Smeyne</p> <p>23 would have been prepared to put into a publication</p> <p>24 data which she was not satisfied were robust.</p>

64 (Pages 1673 to 1676)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1677</p> <p>1 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>2 Q. Well, but --</p> <p>3 A. Why would he do that?</p> <p>4 Q. But he got statistical -- he got</p> <p>5 statistical significance on the one-tail himself,</p> <p>6 didn't he?</p> <p>7 A. Well, that can be --</p> <p>8 MR. NARESH: Objection.</p> <p>9 THE WITNESS: Well, what you showed me</p> <p>10 in that correlation graph suggested that was the</p> <p>11 case, yes.</p> <p>12 I can't explain that. I mean, I'm even</p> <p>13 one step further away from the detail than</p> <p>14 Professor Smeyne was.</p> <p>15 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>16 Q. Let me ask you this: Do you have any</p> <p>17 way of disputing what Dr. Smeyne said in his sworn</p> <p>18 testimony that you just watched on video?</p> <p>19 A. Well, clearly not, no.</p> <p>20 Q. Do you -- from your knowledge and</p> <p>21 participation in that study and your recollection of</p> <p>22 the events of that occurrence, do you have any</p> <p>23 recollection today that's any different than what you</p> <p>24 just saw in the sworn testimony?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1679</p> <p>1 Okay?</p> <p>2 MR. NARESH: Okay. And just for the</p> <p>3 record, my rule of completeness objection is for</p> <p>4 both of the final two exhibits, not just the video</p> <p>5 but the transcript as well. But that's fine.</p> <p>6 5:00 o'clock central tomorrow, 11:00 a.m. UK time</p> <p>7 tomorrow sounds fine. And I'll stay on.</p> <p>8 MR. TILLERY: Okay.</p> <p>9 THE REPORTER: Same original or same</p> <p>10 standing orders?</p> <p>11 MR. TILLERY: Yes. Same for us.</p> <p>12 MR. ORLET: Same thing.</p> <p>13 MR. NARESH: Same.</p> <p>14 (Discussion off the record.)</p> <p>15 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: This concludes the</p> <p>16 video-recorded deposition of Philip Botham,</p> <p>17 Volume 6. We're going off the record at 11:39.</p> <p>18 (Whereupon, signature was not</p> <p>19 waived and the witness was</p> <p>20 excused at 11:39 a.m.)</p> <p>21 --oOo--</p> <p>22</p> <p>23</p> <p>24</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1678</p> <p>1 A. Well, I don't know that I ever was a</p> <p>2 party to the kind of conversation about those data</p> <p>3 that we -- you were just having on that video with</p> <p>4 Professor Smeyne.</p> <p>5 Q. All right. So let's go back now for the</p> <p>6 record and -- and take a look at this. This is</p> <p>7 exhibit -- so the video was an exhibit which will be</p> <p>8 attached or sent to the court reporter as 152,</p> <p>9 Plaintiffs' 152.</p> <p>10 And if you would now look at 153 for me</p> <p>11 and verify that those portions -- and I think it's</p> <p>12 just for your reference, Dr. Botham. It would start</p> <p>13 on page 276, line 4, and continue through page 280,</p> <p>14 line 3. If you would look at that and confirm that</p> <p>15 that corresponds with what you watched.</p> <p>16 A. Okay. That looks to be a transcription</p> <p>17 of that, yes.</p> <p>18 Q. All right. You don't see any</p> <p>19 differences? I want to just confirm it as a</p> <p>20 foundation for the record. Okay?</p> <p>21 MR. TILLERY: So at this point, Ragan,</p> <p>22 if you would stay on after we go off the record, but</p> <p>23 stay on where I can talk to you. But we'll suspend</p> <p>24 until 5:00 o'clock tomorrow morning in central time.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1680</p> <p>1 CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER</p> <p>2 I, RENEE COMBS QUINBY, a Registered</p> <p>3 Diplomate Reporter, Certified Realtime Reporter,</p> <p>4 Certified Court Reporter (MO), Certified Court</p> <p>5 Reporter (IL), and Notary Public within and for the</p> <p>6 State of Missouri, do hereby certify that the</p> <p>7 witness whose testimony appears in the foregoing</p> <p>8 deposition was duly sworn by me to testify to the</p> <p>9 truth and nothing but the truth; that the testimony</p> <p>10 of said witness was taken by stenographic means by</p> <p>11 me to the best of my ability and thereafter reduced</p> <p>12 to print under my direction.</p> <p>13 I further certify that I am neither</p> <p>14 attorney nor counsel nor related nor employed by any</p> <p>15 of the parties to the action in which this</p> <p>16 deposition was taken; further, that I am not a</p> <p>17 relative or employee of any attorney or counsel</p> <p>18 employed by the parties hereto or financially</p> <p>19 interested in this action.</p> <p>20 My Commission expires April 9, 2021</p> <p>21  </p> <p>22 Renee Combs Quinby, RDR, CRR, CCR (MO) #1291,</p> <p>23 CSR (IL) #084-004867</p> <p>24</p>

65 (Pages 1677 to 1680)

PHILIP BOTHAM, Ph.D., Volume 6 1/5/2021

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1681</p> <p>1 Alaris Litigation Services 711 North Eleventh Street 2 St. Louis, Missouri 63101 Phone (800)280-3376 3 Fax (314)644-1334 4 January 14, 2021 5 Ragan Naresh, Esq. (via videoconference) Kirkland &amp; Ellis, LLP 6 1301 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W. Washington, D.C. 20004 7 8 Re: DIANA HOFFMANN, individually and as Independent Administrator of the Estate of THOMAS R. HOFFMANN, Deceased, et al. vs. SYNGENTA CROP 9 PROTECTION, LLC, et al. 10 Dear Mr. Naresh: 11 Please find enclosed your copy of the deposition of PHILIP BOTHAM, Volume 6, taken on January 5, 2021 in 12 the above-referenced case. Also enclosed is the original signature page and errata sheets. 13 14 Please have the witness read your copy of the transcript, indicate any changes and/or corrections desired on the errata sheets, and sign the signature 15 page before a notary public. 16 Please return the errata sheets and notarized signature page to Alaris Litigation Services, 711 17 North 11th Street, St. Louis, MO 63101 for filing prior to trial date. 18 19 Thank you for your attention to this matter. 20 Sincerely, 21 Renee Combs Quinby, RDR, CRR, CCR (MO), (IL) #084-004867 22 Enclosures 23 CC: All counsel 24</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1683</p> <p>1 Errata Sheet 2 Witness: PHILIP BOTHAM 3 In Re: DIANA HOFFMANN, individually and as Independent Administrator of the Estate of THOMAS R. 4 HOFFMANN, Deceased, et al. vs. SYNGENTA CROP PROTECTION, LLC, et al. 5 6 Upon reading the deposition and before subscribing thereto, the deponent indicated the following changes should be made: 7 8 Page Line Should read: Reason assigned for change : 9 Page Line Should read: Reason assigned for change : 10 11 Page Line Should read: Reason assigned for change : 12 Page Line Should read: Reason assigned for change : 13 14 Page Line Should read: Reason assigned for change : 15 Page Line Should read: Reason assigned for change : 16 17 Page Line Should read: Reason assigned for change : 18 Page Line Should read: Reason assigned for change : 19 20 Page Line Should read: Reason assigned for change : 21 Page Line Should read: Reason assigned for change : 22 23 Page Line Should read: Reason assigned for change : 24 Reporter: Renee Combs Quinby</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1682</p> <p>1 I, PHILIP BOTHAM, do hereby certify: 2 That I have read the foregoing deposition; 3 That I have made such changes in form and/or 4 substance to the within deposition as might be 5 necessary to render the same true and correct; 6 That having made such changes thereon, I 7 hereby subscribe my name to the deposition. 8 I declare under penalty of perjury that 9 the foregoing is true and correct. 10 11 Executed the _____ day of _____, 12 20____, at _____. 13 14 _____ 15 Notary Public 16 17 My Commission Expires: _____ 18 Signature: _____ 19 PHILIP BOTHAM 20 21 22 23 24</p>	

66 (Pages 1681 to 1683)

# **EXHIBIT 16**

**FILED UNDER SEAL**



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1684</p> <p>1 IN THE CIRCUIT COURT 2 TWENTIETH JUDICIAL CIRCUIT 3 ST. CLAIR COUNTY, ILLINOIS 4 -oOo- 5 DIANA HOFFMANN, ) 6 individually and as ) 7 Independent Administrator 8 of the Estate of THOMAS ) 9 R. HOFFMANN, Deceased, ) 10 et al., ) 11 ) 12 Plaintiffs, ) 13 ) 14 vs. ) No. 17-L-517 15 ) 16 SYNGENTA CROP ) 17 PROTECTION, LLC, et al., ) 18 ) 19 Defendants. ) 20 ) 21 ) 22 ) 23 ) 24 )</p> <p>13 VIDEO-RECORDED VIDEOCONFERENCE 14 DEPOSITION OF 15 PHILIP BOTHAM, Ph.D. 16 Volume 7 (pages 1684-1827) 17 18 19 January 6, 2021 20 21 22 (Beginning at 5:08 a.m.) 23 24</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1686</p> <p>1 Exhibit 161 Prosar Year 1998, 1804 2 SYNG-PG-08486034 3 Exhibit 162 Database 1806 4 Exhibit 163 Estimation of Nuclear Population 1809 5 from Microtome Sections 6 Exhibit 164 Excerpt from transcript of 1811 7 deposition of Richard Smeyne, 8 Ph.D., October 2, 2020 9 Exhibit 165 www.Issia.net/about printout 1813 10 Exhibit 166 Stanovy/Articles of Association 1814 11 Exhibit 167 Overview - Journal of Microscopy 1816 12 - Wiley Online Library 13 Exhibit 168 Journal of the Royal 1817 14 Microscopical Society, Volume 87, 15 Issue 1, Stereologic techniques 16 in microscopy 17 (The original exhibits were provided to the court 18 reporter electronically to be attached to the 19 original and copies of the transcript.) 20 21 22 23 24</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1685</p> <p>1 INDEX 2 PAGE 3 EXAMINATION BY MR. TILLERY .....1690 4 EXHIBITS 5 Exhibit 154 A study of the health of 1692 6 Malaysian plantation workers with 7 particular reference to paraquat 8 spraymen 9 Exhibit 155 Paraquat Pharmacokinetics In 1711 10 Primates 11 Exhibit 156 Paraquat - Analysis of Brain 1750 12 Samples from Paraquat-Exposed 13 Squirrel Monkeys for Residues of 14 Paraquat 15 Exhibit 157 Paraquat Health Science Team, 1760 16 Action Minutes from Marlow 17 Meeting, April 20 &amp; 21, 2009 18 Exhibit 158 NHP brain analysis results - 1768 19 samples from DiMonte studies 20 Exhibit 159 Spreadsheet named "Paraquat 1782 21 AHI-DB Prosar report, 22 Confidential" 23 Exhibit 160 Email bearing Bates number 1802 24 SYNG-PQ-02011293</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1687</p> <p>1 IN THE CIRCUIT COURT 2 TWENTIETH JUDICIAL CIRCUIT 3 ST. CLAIR COUNTY, ILLINOIS 4 -oOo- 5 DIANA HOFFMANN, ) 6 individually and as ) 7 Independent Administrator 8 of the Estate of THOMAS ) 9 R. HOFFMANN, Deceased, ) 10 et al., ) 11 ) 12 Plaintiffs, ) 13 ) 14 vs. ) No. 17-L-517 15 ) 16 SYNGENTA CROP ) 17 PROTECTION, LLC, et al., ) 18 ) 19 Defendants. ) 20 ) 21 ) 22 ) 23 ) 24 )</p> <p>15 -oOo- 16 VIDEO-RECORDED VIDEOCONFERENCE DEPOSITION 17 OF PHILIP BOTHAM, Ph.D., VOLUME 7, produced, sworn, 18 and examined on Wednesday, January 6, 2021, taken on 19 behalf of the Plaintiffs, with the witness appearing 20 from Jealott's Hill, England, before RENEE COMBS 21 QUINBY, a Certified Court Reporter (MO) #1291, 22 Certified Shorthand Reporter (IL) #084-004867, 23 Certified Shorthand Reporter (CA) #11867, Registered 24 Diplomate Reporter, and a Certified Realtime Reporter.</p>

1 (Pages 1684 to 1687)

PHILIP BOTHAM, Ph.D. VOLUME 7 1/6/2021

Page 1688	Page 1690
<p>1 APPEARANCES</p> <p>2</p> <p>3 FOR THE PLAINTIFFS:</p> <p>4 Stephen Tillery, Esq. (via videoconference)</p> <p>5 Rosemary Fiorillo, Esq. (via videoconference)</p> <p>6 Korein Tillery</p> <p>7 505 North Seventh Street, Suite 3600</p> <p>8 St. Louis, MO 63101</p> <p>9 (314)241-4844</p> <p>10 stillery@koreintillery.com</p> <p>11</p> <p>12 FOR THE DEFENDANTS, SYNGENTA CROP PROTECTION, LLC;</p> <p>13 SYNGENTA AG; and GROWMARK, INC.:</p> <p>14 Ragan Naresh, Esq. (via videoconference)</p> <p>15 Kirkland &amp; Ellis, LLP</p> <p>16 1301 Pennsylvania Avenue NW</p> <p>17 Washington, D.C. 20004</p> <p>18 (202)879-2000</p> <p>19 ragan.naresh@kirkland.com</p> <p>20</p> <p>21 FOR THE DEFENDANT CHEVRON PHILLIPS CHEMICAL COMPANY</p> <p>22 LP:</p> <p>23 Joseph Orlet, Esq. (via videoconference)</p> <p>24 Husch Blackwell, LLP</p> <p>190 Carondelet Plaza, Suite 600</p> <p>St. Louis, MO 63105</p> <p>(314)480-1500</p> <p>joseph.orlet@huschblackwell.com</p> <p>and</p> <p>Mark Smith, Esq. (via videoconference)</p> <p>Husch Blackwell, LLP</p> <p>736 Georgia Avenue, Suite 300</p> <p>Chattanooga, TN 37402</p> <p>(423)755-2667</p> <p>mark.smith@huschblackwell.com</p>	<p>1 --oOo--</p> <p>2 IT IS HEREBY STIPULATED AND AGREED by and</p> <p>3 between counsel for the Plaintiffs and counsel for</p> <p>4 the Defendants that this deposition may be taken in</p> <p>5 machine shorthand by RENEE COMBS QUINBY, a Certified</p> <p>6 Court Reporter and Notary Public, and afterwards</p> <p>7 transcribed into typewriting and the signature not</p> <p>8 waived by agreement of counsel and consent of the</p> <p>9 witness.</p> <p>10 --oOo--</p> <p>11 PROCEEDINGS 5:08 a.m.</p> <p>12 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're on the record.</p> <p>13 The date is January 6th, 2021, and the time is</p> <p>14 5:08 a.m. This is Volume 7 -- I'm sorry. This is</p> <p>15 Volume 7 of Philip Botham. And we're on the record.</p> <p>16 PHILIP BOTHAM, Ph.D.,</p> <p>17 of lawful age, having been first duly sworn to</p> <p>18 testify to the truth, the whole truth, and nothing</p> <p>19 but the truth in the case aforesaid, deposes and</p> <p>20 says in reply to oral Interrogatories propounded as</p> <p>21 follows, to-wit:</p> <p>22 --oOo--</p> <p>23 EXAMINATION</p> <p>24 BY MR. TILLERY:</p>
Page 1689	Page 1691
<p>1 FOR THE DEFENDANT GROWMARK, INC.:</p> <p>2 Anthony Hopp, Esq. (via videoconference)</p> <p>3 Steptoe &amp; Johnson, LLP</p> <p>4 227 West Monroe Street, Suite 4700</p> <p>5 Chicago, IL 60606</p> <p>6 (312)577-1300</p> <p>7 ahopp@steptoe.com</p> <p>8</p> <p>9 FOR THE DEFENDANT WILBUR ELLIS:</p> <p>10 Gerhardt Zacher, Esq. (via videoconference)</p> <p>11 Gordon &amp; Rees, LLP</p> <p>12 101 West Broadway, Unit 2000</p> <p>13 San Diego, CA 92101</p> <p>14 (619)232-7703</p> <p>15 gzacher@grsm.com</p> <p>16</p> <p>17 ALSO PRESENT: Nichole Graham</p> <p>18</p> <p>19 THE VIDEOGRAPHER:</p> <p>20 Shaun Steele (via videoconference)</p> <p>21 Alaris Litigation Services</p> <p>22 711 North 11th Street</p> <p>23 St. Louis, MO 63101</p> <p>24 (800)280-3376</p> <p>COURT REPORTER:</p> <p>Renee Combs Quinby, RDR, CRR</p> <p>Missouri CCR #1291</p> <p>Illinois CSR #084-004867</p> <p>California CSR #11867</p> <p>Arkansas CSR #821</p> <p>Alaris Litigation Services</p> <p>711 North 11th Street</p> <p>St. Louis, MO 63101</p> <p>(800)280-3376</p>	<p>1 Q. Okay. Dr. Botham, you understand this</p> <p>2 is a continuation of the deposition we started back</p> <p>3 in February, right?</p> <p>4 A. Yes. I do understand that.</p> <p>5 Q. And rules that we talked about are all</p> <p>6 the same. Everything is the same. Okay?</p> <p>7 A. Okay.</p> <p>8 Q. Are you familiar with the study that's</p> <p>9 referred to as the Howard study?</p> <p>10 A. I think you may need to remind me about</p> <p>11 that.</p> <p>12 Q. Okay. Sure. Actually, why don't I put</p> <p>13 up Plaintiffs' Deposition Exhibit 154 and give you a</p> <p>14 chance to see if you can take a look at it and</p> <p>15 familiarize yourself with it and see if you can</p> <p>16 answer questions about this.</p> <p>17 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: And, excuse me,</p> <p>18 Counsel. Before we do, I missed a step. We're</p> <p>19 going off the record. The time is 5:09.</p> <p>20 (Discussion off the record.)</p> <p>21 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're going back on</p> <p>22 the record. The time is 5:09. This begins Volume</p> <p>23 Number 2 -- I mean, Media Unit Number 2.</p> <p>24 BY MR. TILLERY:</p>

2 (Pages 1688 to 1691)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1692</p> <p>1 Q. Dr. Botham, I have placed in eDepoze a 2 document which has been numbered 154 – it's a 3 plaintiffs' exhibit – and wondering if you have any 4 familiarity with that document? 5 (Exhibit 154 was identified 6 for the record.) 7 THE WITNESS: Yes. Thank you. I've 8 now been into eDepoze, and I'm just looking at the 9 front page of that document. 10 So I – I do remember seeing this in 11 the past, but I – it's not a paper that I studied 12 in great detail. 13 BY MR. TILLERY: 14 Q. All right. This was done by – let's 15 see. Do you recognize any of these people? Howard? 16 Sabapathy? Anne Whitehead? 17 A. Yeah. The only person that I knew was 18 Dr. Sabapathy. 19 Q. Sabapathy. Okay. And these are people 20 at ICI, right? 21 A. Yes, that's correct. 22 Q. Okay. So just for the court and jury's 23 purposes, ICI is a predecessor corporation to 24 Syngenta, correct?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1694</p> <p>1 to your knowledge, relying on this study as evidence 2 that occupational exposure to paraquat does not 3 cause long-term chronic health effects? 4 A. I think it would be very doubtful to 5 say that it was reliant on this study. This is 6 perhaps part of the weight of evidence, but I 7 wouldn't go any further than that. 8 Q. Okay. And I just wanted to go over it. 9 To the extent that it is part of the weight of the 10 evidence, I think we have to ask a few questions 11 about the study. 12 Do you know if this study was ever 13 submitted to any regulatory – regulatory authority 14 in the world in support of the continued 15 registration of paraquat? 16 A. I'm afraid I can't answer that 17 question. I don't know. 18 Q. All right. Let's go to page 1 if we 19 can. It's an eight-page study. And if you look in 20 the lower right-hand column beginning with the word 21 "concern." Do you see that sentence? 22 A. Just bear with me. So, yes, the last 23 paragraph on page 1 beginning "concern," yes, I can 24 see that.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1693</p> <p>1 A. It is. 2 Q. So if you would look at this, I just 3 have a few questions about it. And please take your 4 time as you go through it if you need to spend time 5 looking at it, but I wanted to ask you just a few 6 questions. 7 This was a study performed in 1981 by 8 ICI, correct? 9 A. Yes. 10 Q. All right. Do you happen to have any 11 notion of the significance of that study one way or 12 another with respect to the issues as you understand 13 them to be in this case? 14 MR. NARESH: Objection. Vague. 15 THE WITNESS: Well, I -- as I say, I've 16 not ever read this paper in great detail; so I'm not 17 able to answer that question right now. 18 BY MR. TILLERY: 19 Q. Okay. Chevron was still the sole 20 distributor of paraquat in the United States in 21 1981, weren't they? 22 A. Those dates, I don't carry in my head. 23 I'll take your word for that. 24 Q. Okay. All I'm asking is, is Syngenta,</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1695</p> <p>1 Q. Would you just read those seven 2 sentences, and then I'll ask you a question about 3 it. You don't need to read it into the record. 4 Just read it to yourself. 5 A. Okay. Yep. I've read that. 6 Q. Okay. So ICI did this study because 7 they were concerned that paraquat may represent an 8 important health hazard to paraquat spray mist, 9 right? 10 A. That's what this indicates, certainly, 11 yes. 12 Q. So would it be true that by 1981, the 13 date that this study was undertaken – we're dealing 14 with about 15 years after the registration of 15 paraquat in the United States – ICI and Chevron had 16 still not determined the potential long-term 17 occupational health hazard of spraying paraquat? 18 MR. NARESH: Objection to scope. 19 Foundation. 20 THE WITNESS: Well, I think I wouldn't 21 put it quite that way. I would imagine that this 22 was done to – as we said earlier, to try to add to 23 the existing weight of evidence because, obviously, 24 as we discussed yesterday, there have been some</p>

3 (Pages 1692 to 1695)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1696</p> <p>1 long-term toxicity studies.</p> <p>2 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>3 Q. Right. Are you familiar with any study</p> <p>4 of this type, "this" being the document marked for</p> <p>5 our purposes as 154 today. Are you familiar with</p> <p>6 any such study having ever been undertaken before</p> <p>7 1981?</p> <p>8 A. I can't bring to mind any particular</p> <p>9 study at this point. That's not to say there wasn't</p> <p>10 one that I may not know about, but I can't</p> <p>11 immediately indicate another one.</p> <p>12 Q. All right. So if we can, let's go to</p> <p>13 the abstract. You have it in front of you there.</p> <p>14 If you glance over it, I just want to</p> <p>15 ask a question, make sure you can confirm what I'm</p> <p>16 saying.</p> <p>17 A. Okay. I've read the abstract.</p> <p>18 Q. So the study compared 27 spray men who</p> <p>19 sprayed paraquat – paraquat and other herbicides</p> <p>20 with two control groups, right?</p> <p>21 A. That's right.</p> <p>22 Q. Okay. And if you go to page 2 now,</p> <p>23 there's a section that describes the control groups.</p> <p>24 One control group was a group of general manual</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1698</p> <p>1 Q. And they had 23 total members in it.</p> <p>2 Do you see that?</p> <p>3 A. Yes, yes.</p> <p>4 Q. Participants of the study were all</p> <p>5 male? If you look on page 2, you can confirm that.</p> <p>6 A. Yes, I can confirm that.</p> <p>7 Q. All right. The spray men averaged</p> <p>8 three to five years of spraying, right?</p> <p>9 A. Yes, that's correct.</p> <p>10 Q. Okay. And that is what the study</p> <p>11 authors considered to be a long-term spraying under</p> <p>12 their definitions, correct?</p> <p>13 A. Yes. That's what they were defining</p> <p>14 here.</p> <p>15 Q. Paraquat exposure was determined</p> <p>16 through an interview with the spray men; is that</p> <p>17 right?</p> <p>18 A. Yes. The spraying history was obtained</p> <p>19 at an interview, yes. I can see that.</p> <p>20 Q. Okay. And the spray men were defined</p> <p>21 as those who had sprayed a minimum of 1,000 hours?</p> <p>22 A. Right.</p> <p>23 Q. Okay. But since the – and there's –</p> <p>24 on column 2, last paragraph, I think the last full</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1697</p> <p>1 workers, some of whom may occasionally work in areas</p> <p>2 sprayed with paraquat.</p> <p>3 Can you look at that? Do you see that?</p> <p>4 A. Yes.</p> <p>5 Q. All right. And the general manual</p> <p>6 workers control group included rubber tappers and</p> <p>7 harvesters. That's what they say?</p> <p>8 A. Yes.</p> <p>9 Q. Some members of the general workers</p> <p>10 control group had seen minimal exposure to paraquat</p> <p>11 as a result of working in areas of the plantations</p> <p>12 in which spraying had been recently completed.</p> <p>13 That's what – I took that straight out</p> <p>14 of the report. If you can confirm that?</p> <p>15 A. Yes.</p> <p>16 Q. The general workers control group, if</p> <p>17 you would look at it down at the bottom of page 2, I</p> <p>18 think you can confirm had 24 members in it?</p> <p>19 A. Yes, that's right. In Table 1.</p> <p>20 Q. In Table 1, correct. The other control</p> <p>21 group was a group of latex processing factory</p> <p>22 workers who were not exposed to paraquat at work at</p> <p>23 all. Okay? Do you see that?</p> <p>24 A. Right. Yes.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1699</p> <p>1 paragraph, it indicates but since the spray men</p> <p>2 sprayed paraquat and other herbicides, they didn't</p> <p>3 know exactly how much paraquat was sprayed in those</p> <p>4 1,000 hours. If you could confirm that as well?</p> <p>5 A. Okay. Yep.</p> <p>6 Q. Now, if we go to page – excuse me.</p> <p>7 Strike that.</p> <p>8 Do you know if spray records for each</p> <p>9 spray man were maintained at that state by looking</p> <p>10 at this study?</p> <p>11 A. I can't answer that question without</p> <p>12 looking at it in more detail. It does – it does</p> <p>13 indicate that there were spraying records. I can</p> <p>14 see that on page 2 but --</p> <p>15 Q. From what I can tell, and if you can</p> <p>16 take the time if you need to, to confirm. I know</p> <p>17 that you haven't looked at this study, I'm sure, for</p> <p>18 some time.</p> <p>19 But I just wanted to – to ask you</p> <p>20 these questions because what I was trying to</p> <p>21 determine is whether spray records were kept at the</p> <p>22 plantation for each man and how they were kept, who</p> <p>23 maintained them. These questions – I would want to</p> <p>24 know if you can discern from the study how you can</p>

4 (Pages 1696 to 1699)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1700</p> <p>1 answer those?</p> <p>2 A. Well, what I'm reading on page 2 is</p> <p>3 that there was a spraying record of each man. So</p> <p>4 that's – those records did exist for each</p> <p>5 individual.</p> <p>6 Q. But it doesn't – it doesn't say what</p> <p>7 the – it doesn't say if it was broken down by</p> <p>8 herbicide, does it?</p> <p>9 A. I can't see that level of detail, no.</p> <p>10 Q. Right. So they have sprayers that</p> <p>11 sprayed a thousand hours, but you don't know how</p> <p>12 many hours of those represented spraying of paraquat</p> <p>13 from what I can tell in this study.</p> <p>14 A. I agree. I can't see that level of</p> <p>15 detail here.</p> <p>16 Q. Okay. Other than having been selected</p> <p>17 for spraying history of paraquat and other</p> <p>18 herbicides for three years, the study doesn't tell</p> <p>19 us anything about how these men were chosen to</p> <p>20 participate in the study, does it?</p> <p>21 A. No. It – it just says where they</p> <p>22 were – they were – they were from.</p> <p>23 Q. Right. They indicate some were</p> <p>24 Chinese, some were Indian, some were from Malaysia,</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1702</p> <p>1 A. Yes, that's correct.</p> <p>2 Q. And if he could not work because of</p> <p>3 illness, he would not have participated in the</p> <p>4 study. Is that your assumption from reading this?</p> <p>5 A. Well, that would be an assumption. I</p> <p>6 don't think it spells that out.</p> <p>7 Q. In other words, if any of the sprayers</p> <p>8 were sick or disabled using paraquat and couldn't</p> <p>9 work, they would be excluded from participation in</p> <p>10 the study at least as far as I see it. I would like</p> <p>11 your confirmation of that.</p> <p>12 A. Well, I think this paper is silent on</p> <p>13 whether they actually excluded anybody because of</p> <p>14 illness. So I don't know – I think maybe what</p> <p>15 you're saying is speculative.</p> <p>16 Q. Right. Can you look, though, and see</p> <p>17 if, in fact, they were using from the abstract of</p> <p>18 the study and from the front page, if you just read</p> <p>19 that, that they were actually using people who were</p> <p>20 actively working?</p> <p>21 A. Yeah. Sure. That is true.</p> <p>22 Q. So they were actually working. So your</p> <p>23 assumption would be somebody who is afflicted with</p> <p>24 Parkinson's disease or neurological disorders would</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1701</p> <p>1 right?</p> <p>2 A. Yes.</p> <p>3 Q. If you'd look at that Table 1, age and</p> <p>4 racial structure of the working groups – that's</p> <p>5 SYNG-PQ-22611736 for counsel on the call.</p> <p>6 If you'd look at that.</p> <p>7 A. Yes. I'm looking at Table 1.</p> <p>8 Q. Okay. All right. So seven of the</p> <p>9 participants were under the age of 25, right?</p> <p>10 A. Seven of the spray men, yes.</p> <p>11 Q. And nine were between 25 and 34?</p> <p>12 A. Yes.</p> <p>13 Q. So 16 out of 27 were 34 or younger?</p> <p>14 A. In the spray man group, that's correct.</p> <p>15 Q. In the – in the so-called test group,</p> <p>16 not the control group?</p> <p>17 A. Yes.</p> <p>18 Q. Okay. So more than half the men were</p> <p>19 34 and younger, right?</p> <p>20 A. Yes.</p> <p>21 Q. And if you could confirm this for me as</p> <p>22 well, those who participated had to be healthy in</p> <p>23 order to work? In other words, they were actually</p> <p>24 working? These people were actually spraying?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1703</p> <p>1 find it quite difficult to be a spray man in a</p> <p>2 Malaysian plantation of this chemical. Would you</p> <p>3 agree?</p> <p>4 A. Yes. That would be what you would</p> <p>5 normally expect.</p> <p>6 Q. Okay. So do you know what a selection</p> <p>7 bias is for epidemiology?</p> <p>8 A. I do.</p> <p>9 Q. What does that mean?</p> <p>10 A. It means that you're not necessarily</p> <p>11 selecting a full cross section of a population, for</p> <p>12 example.</p> <p>13 Q. Like, if you wanted to know, for</p> <p>14 example, the impact of a chemical on an array of</p> <p>15 mice by age and you got mice who normally live</p> <p>16 between two and three years and you got all of your</p> <p>17 mice at age 15 weeks and you were trying to assess</p> <p>18 the impact across an age spectrum of the</p> <p>19 implications of paraquat exposure, you wouldn't be</p> <p>20 able to extrapolate about how that could impact mice</p> <p>21 that are 20 weeks or 50 weeks old, could you?</p> <p>22 A. Well, I think we need to be careful not</p> <p>23 to conflate two different issues here. There's</p> <p>24 selection bias in epidemiology studies, and there's</p>

5 (Pages 1700 to 1703)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1704</p> <p>1 the selection of appropriate age ranges in animal 2 studies, and the considerations are different for 3 those two.</p> <p>4 So the analogy of animal studies is 5 not -- is not one that is 100 percent relevant to 6 epidemiology.</p> <p>7 Q. Well, let's come back to that, then. 8 Okay? Let's come back to that study.</p> <p>9 Let's go back to epidemiology. If 10 you're looking at the impact across a population, 11 you'd want representative numbers in your test group 12 from different age categories, particularly when you 13 know the typical way age-wise when a disease like 14 Parkinson's disease presents, correct?</p> <p>15 A. In a study like this, you would -- I -- 16 in a practical sense, you would only be able to look 17 at the population that was working in the field. 18 And it is possible that that working population here 19 were largely of a younger age. They may not have 20 been older workers who were engaged in this 21 activity.</p> <p>22 Q. But to the extent that you know, as you 23 said in the deposition yesterday, that the typical 24 average age of onset of Parkinson's disease is in</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1706</p> <p>1 Q. Renal function. The study measured -- 2 if you go to page 3 of the study, you'll see that 3 it -- there's a reference to the study having 4 measured respiratory function, liver function, renal 5 function, and red and white blood cells.</p> <p>6 Do you see that?</p> <p>7 A. Yes. That's correct, yes.</p> <p>8 Q. So there was no effort to tell us 9 anything about the central nervous system effects of 10 long-term spraying of paraquat from this study, was 11 there?</p> <p>12 A. No. This study was focusing on the -- 13 on the known potential toxicity that paraquat has, 14 so particularly on the lung and the kidney.</p> <p>15 Q. Right. It wasn't designed and did not 16 inform us about anything concerning neurotoxicity 17 effects of long-term spraying of paraquat. Would 18 you agree with that statement?</p> <p>19 A. This study can't -- doesn't inform on 20 that, no, directly. That's -- that is true.</p> <p>21 Q. So this study would not tell us 22 anything about long-term exposure to paraquat 23 potentially causing Parkinson's disease or not, 24 would it?</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1705</p> <p>1 the mid-'60s, if you're looking at a population like 2 this of a group of men where 16 out of 27 of the 3 study participants were 34 years or younger, it's 4 difficult to draw any parallels or conclusions based 5 upon a -- a -- the presentation of symptoms for 6 Parkinson's disease, isn't it?</p> <p>7 A. Well, the intention of the study, the 8 purpose of the study was not to focus on Parkinson's 9 disease. This was to look at long-term health 10 effects, not -- not a specific neurotoxicology 11 epidemiology study.</p> <p>12 Q. And how did we -- in this study, how 13 did -- how did Syngenta, ICI, define "long-term 14 health effects"?</p> <p>15 A. Well, again, I'd have to read the paper 16 in full to see if there was some commentary on that.</p> <p>17 Q. Okay. Do you know what they were 18 testing? What they were observing?</p> <p>19 A. Well, the paper was looking at various 20 functions of the -- of the people that were 21 monitored. Respiratory function, liver function, 22 for example.</p> <p>23 Q. And skin?</p> <p>24 A. Yes. And renal function too.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1707</p> <p>1 A. No. That was not the intention of the 2 study.</p> <p>3 Q. Right. If you go back to that Table 1, 4 the range -- age range of the men was less than 25 5 to over 45, right?</p> <p>6 A. Yes.</p> <p>7 Q. There was seven spray men under 25?</p> <p>8 A. Yes.</p> <p>9 Q. Six spray men over the age of 45?</p> <p>10 A. Yes.</p> <p>11 Q. Okay. Was there ever any follow-up of 12 these workers some years later to your knowledge?</p> <p>13 A. I'm not able to answer that question. 14 I really don't know.</p> <p>15 Q. Okay. The study that you said is out 16 for publication yesterday involving pharmacokinetics 17 in primates -- is that a study you referred to as 18 the Stevens study?</p> <p>19 A. Yes, that's correct.</p> <p>20 Q. Is Stevens the principal investigator 21 in that study?</p> <p>22 A. He was the principal investigator for 23 Syngenta, yes.</p> <p>24 Q. Right. And who else was involved in</p>

6 (Pages 1704 to 1707)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1708</p> <p>1 that study?</p> <p>2 A. Quite a number of people, which I could</p> <p>3 list if you gave me a moment.</p> <p>4 Q. Go ahead. Take your time, please.</p> <p>5 A. Okay. Just bringing it up now.</p> <p>6 So the authors are from Syngenta,</p> <p>7 Dr. Stevens; Dr. Travis, who of course is no longer</p> <p>8 with Syngenta but he was when the work was done;</p> <p>9 Dr. Hinderliter, similarly, was from -- with</p> <p>10 Syngenta but is now not with the company.</p> <p>11 Q. What do these people -- if you don't</p> <p>12 mind as you're telling us about these people, could</p> <p>13 you please inform us as to what they're doing now?</p> <p>14 A. Yes, of course. Right. So I'll start</p> <p>15 again.</p> <p>16 So Dr. Stevens is still with Syngenta</p> <p>17 here at Jealott's Hill.</p> <p>18 Dr. Travis was at Jealott's Hill. He's</p> <p>19 now working for Regulatory Science Associates.</p> <p>20 That's a consultancy company in the United Kingdom.</p> <p>21 Dr. Hinderliter was working at the</p> <p>22 Syngenta Greensboro office and is now working for</p> <p>23 Alexion Pharmaceuticals in Boston, Massachusetts.</p> <p>24 Myself, obviously, still working for</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1710</p> <p>1 accepted for publication. It's been accepted</p> <p>2 pending some modifications. That occurred in</p> <p>3 November.</p> <p>4 We are still working on that response.</p> <p>5 It will -- that will be completed by the end of</p> <p>6 January. So we anticipate publication in a few</p> <p>7 months after that in 2021.</p> <p>8 Q. And the modifications that you're</p> <p>9 referring to are what?</p> <p>10 A. The normal kind of comments that you</p> <p>11 get from -- from reviewers. There are -- there were</p> <p>12 three reviewers who commented on this, and there</p> <p>13 were some comments that were very detailed. Again,</p> <p>14 exactly what you would normally expect from</p> <p>15 reviewers.</p> <p>16 One or two comments which required us</p> <p>17 to add some additional wording in about the behavior</p> <p>18 of paraquat in the body, but nothing substantive,</p> <p>19 which is why the editor is happy to accept these</p> <p>20 papers subject to those modifications.</p> <p>21 Q. What is the title of this paper?</p> <p>22 A. "Paraquat Pharmacokinetics in Primates</p> <p>23 and Extrapolation to Humans."</p> <p>24 Q. And let's pull this up. Number -- next</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1709</p> <p>1 Syngenta here at Jealott's Hill.</p> <p>2 Andy Cook also Syngenta at</p> <p>3 Jealott's Hill, still working here.</p> <p>4 Dan Minnema, Syngenta in the Greensboro</p> <p>5 office, still working for Syngenta.</p> <p>6 Jeff Wolf, Syngenta, Greensboro --</p> <p>7 sorry -- Syngenta, North Carolina, Research Triangle</p> <p>8 Park and still working for the company.</p> <p>9 And then in addition, there were two</p> <p>10 scientists from the Ramboll, environment and health</p> <p>11 consulting company in Raleigh, North Carolina --</p> <p>12 Jerry Campbell and Harvey Clewell.</p> <p>13 Q. What was their roles?</p> <p>14 A. They were -- they are experts in what</p> <p>15 we call PBPK modeling, so the mathematics that go</p> <p>16 into estimating the kinetics and distribution of</p> <p>17 chemicals.</p> <p>18 Q. When was it submitted for publication?</p> <p>19 The so-called Stevens study?</p> <p>20 A. So that was submitted in September of</p> <p>21 2020.</p> <p>22 Q. Okay. So we referred to it as a 2020</p> <p>23 study?</p> <p>24 A. No. Because it's not yet been finally</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1711</p> <p>1 number would be, yeah, 155.</p> <p>2 (Exhibit 155 was identified</p> <p>3 for the record.)</p> <p>4 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>5 Q. So our next exhibit is 155. If you</p> <p>6 could take a look at this and tell us if Exhibit 155</p> <p>7 is the so-called Stevens paraquat pharmacokinetic</p> <p>8 study you just referenced.</p> <p>9 A. Yes, that's the one.</p> <p>10 Q. Okay. Absent the changes that you're</p> <p>11 currently writing?</p> <p>12 A. Well, yes, I'm not sure what version</p> <p>13 this is.</p> <p>14 Q. This would have been -- I can't -- your</p> <p>15 counsel is on the call. He can tell us more</p> <p>16 specifically which version. It would have been</p> <p>17 produced sometime last year; so I don't know when</p> <p>18 last year.</p> <p>19 Has there been any other laboratory</p> <p>20 work done since June of 2020?</p> <p>21 A. Not lab work. There is a sister paper</p> <p>22 to this which was based on lab work and modelling</p> <p>23 work done at a similar time, which is a PBPK</p> <p>24 kinetics paper in -- in rodents. And that's also</p>

7 (Pages 1708 to 1711)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1712</p> <p>1 been submitted to the same Journal with similar</p> <p>2 authorship. But to answer your question directly,</p> <p>3 no lab work has been done since June.</p> <p>4 <b>Q. How many primate test subjects were</b></p> <p>5 <b>used?</b></p> <p>6 A. I'd need to do a count for that. Do</p> <p>7 you want me to give you an accurate number now or --</p> <p>8 <b>Q. Yeah, or your best estimate.</b></p> <p>9 A. Right. Well, in Phase 1 and 2, there</p> <p>10 were six monkeys. In Phase 3, 4 -- so around about</p> <p>11 ten. I think that's -- that's the total number.</p> <p>12 <b>Q. Okay. And where was the study</b></p> <p>13 <b>performed?</b></p> <p>14 A. So the animals were housed and the --</p> <p>15 the -- the dosing was conducted at Battelle, which</p> <p>16 is a contract research organization in Columbus,</p> <p>17 Ohio.</p> <p>18 <b>Q. Did they do all of the analyses while</b></p> <p>19 <b>there? Was the -- withdraw the question.</b></p> <p>20 <b>Was the paraquat administered there?</b></p> <p>21 A. Yes, the paraquat was administered</p> <p>22 there.</p> <p>23 <b>Q. Okay. So what was the limit to the</b></p> <p>24 <b>involvement of that laboratory? What did they do?</b></p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1714</p> <p>1 to be named?</p> <p>2 A. That's -- I would need to double-check.</p> <p>3 <b>Q. Do you have your paper there with a</b></p> <p>4 <b>list of authors?</b></p> <p>5 A. I've got the paper here with a list of</p> <p>6 authors, yes.</p> <p>7 <b>Q. Tell me looking at those authors if any</b></p> <p>8 <b>of them from the lab wished to join?</b></p> <p>9 A. There were no people from the CRO</p> <p>10 listed as author of this paper.</p> <p>11 <b>Q. Okay. Now, radio-labeled paraquat was</b></p> <p>12 <b>administered by intravenous infusion, right?</b></p> <p>13 A. That's right.</p> <p>14 <b>Q. Radio-labeled paraquat was administered</b></p> <p>15 <b>in two different doses. Is that also correct?</b></p> <p>16 A. That's correct.</p> <p>17 <b>Q. So radio-labeled paraquat was given via</b></p> <p>18 <b>intravenous infusion at .1 milligram per kilogram</b></p> <p>19 <b>body weight and .01 milligram per kilogram body</b></p> <p>20 <b>weight, right?</b></p> <p>21 A. That's right.</p> <p>22 <b>Q. And then how long after that were the</b></p> <p>23 <b>primates euthanized? Killed?</b></p> <p>24 A. A number of different times after</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1713</p> <p>1 A. Yeah. So they -- the administered</p> <p>2 the -- they housed the animals. They administered</p> <p>3 the radioactive paraquat. They took the samples,</p> <p>4 the blood samples.</p> <p>5 And they did the analyses and -- and</p> <p>6 also conducted the -- the final stages of the -- of</p> <p>7 the study. So that included the -- the analysis of</p> <p>8 the amount of paraquat that was remaining in the --</p> <p>9 in the subjects at the end of the study.</p> <p>10 So they basically did all the -- nearly</p> <p>11 all the practical work.</p> <p>12 <b>Q. And who was the principal lab contact</b></p> <p>13 <b>for the study?</b></p> <p>14 A. I don't know that person's name to</p> <p>15 hand; so I can give you that at some other point.</p> <p>16 <b>Q. Is that person listed on the -- on the</b></p> <p>17 <b>study as a participant?</b></p> <p>18 A. They are not included as an author, and</p> <p>19 I can't remember exactly where we ended up in terms</p> <p>20 of naming people as contributors.</p> <p>21 There were -- we asked a number of</p> <p>22 people who were involved in this whether they wished</p> <p>23 to be named, and some did and some didn't.</p> <p>24 <b>Q. Did the people who were at the lab wish</b></p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1715</p> <p>1 administration. This was quite a complex protocol;</p> <p>2 so -- but we were essentially measuring the behavior</p> <p>3 of paraquat in those animals over a 14-day period.</p> <p>4 But we -- some animals remained on study beyond that</p> <p>5 time period.</p> <p>6 <b>Q. After their primate -- strike that.</b></p> <p>7 <b>After the primates were</b></p> <p>8 <b>euthanized -- strike that question as well.</b></p> <p>9 <b>There was no pathological analysis of</b></p> <p>10 <b>any organ performed, correct?</b></p> <p>11 A. That's correct because that was not the</p> <p>12 purpose of this study. This was a pharmacokinetic</p> <p>13 study.</p> <p>14 <b>Q. Right. I understand that. I'm just</b></p> <p>15 <b>trying to get some background information before we</b></p> <p>16 <b>get to that, Dr. Botham.</b></p> <p>17 <b>Was there any pathological analysis of</b></p> <p>18 <b>any organ of these monkeys?</b></p> <p>19 A. No.</p> <p>20 <b>Q. Okay. So after the monkeys were</b></p> <p>21 <b>euthanized, their carcass was separated from their</b></p> <p>22 <b>skin, correct?</b></p> <p>23 A. Yeah. More accurately, their skin was</p> <p>24 separated from the carcass, yes.</p>

8 (Pages 1712 to 1715)



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1716</p> <p>1 Q. Okay. The carcass was then put in a 2 blender, right? 3 A. Yes. 4 Q. And the carcass included the brain? 5 A. Yes. 6 Q. Ten percent of the radio-labeled 7 paraquat was found in the carcass, right? 8 A. Yes. 9 Q. Radio-labeled paraquat was detected in 10 excreta as well, right? 11 A. Yes. 12 Q. And if you look at this to verify 13 whether the statements that I'm making are correct, 14 82.9 percent of the paraquat was found in excreta 15 according to your study, right? 16 A. Yes. Just double-checking that. I 17 think that's right. 18 Yes. 82.9. That is correct. 19 Q. And who did that analysis to come up 20 with that number? 21 A. Well, it was based on the analyses done 22 by the contract laboratory, but all the calculations 23 were checked and monitored by our -- by the Syngenta 24 scientists.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1718</p> <p>1 Q. Now, where did that -- strike that. 2 You don't know where that 7.1 percent 3 is, do you? 4 A. This is one of the -- the issues with 5 this -- with any kind of pharmacokinetic study in 6 the primates, let alone with -- with paraquat. 7 The -- if you look at the experience of 8 particularly pharmaceutical companies who do these 9 kind of studies more routinely, it's -- it's very 10 generally the situation that you don't ever get 11 100 percent accounted for, for technical reasons. 12 But in the case of paraquat, that's 13 further complicated by the fact that paraquat binds 14 to metal surfaces, plastic surfaces. So you do lose 15 some of the paraquat in the -- in the analysis. 16 It's not necessarily true that that 17 7 percent is in the carcass. It may be on the 18 equipment or on the cage sides and so on. 19 Q. But the truth is you don't really know 20 where that 7.1 percent went, do you? 21 A. Well, we can't -- we can't specifically 22 account for where it is. 23 Q. I mean, you're taking this as an 24 indictment of the process. I'm trying to just get</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1717</p> <p>1 Q. Okay. So this part of the study wasn't 2 created by an independent laboratory. The 3 information was sent to you, and then various people 4 from Syngenta completed the information. 5 Would that be a fair assessment? 6 A. A slight misrepresentation. I mean, 7 clearly, this -- this -- the conduct -- the whole -- 8 the conduct of the study and the analyses was in the 9 hands of a -- an independent CRO. We were obviously 10 doing the necessary data quality checks that would 11 be expected. 12 Q. Okay. What I'm trying to figure out is 13 the number 82.9 that we -- a percent that was found 14 in excreta was placed in the study and calculated by 15 Syngenta scientists, right? 16 A. Yes. That -- that's -- that is true. 17 Q. Okay. So if we take the 82.9 percent 18 that was found in the excreta and we have 10 percent 19 that was determined to be in the blended carcass, 20 that totals 92.9 percent, correct? 21 A. Yes. 22 Q. So there's 7.1 percent of the dose 23 unaccounted for, right? 24 A. Yes.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1719</p> <p>1 straight answers. 2 7.1 percent of the paraquat is 3 unaccounted for. Would you agree with that 4 statement? 5 A. It's not possible to -- to specifically 6 identify where it was. 7 Q. All right. That could have been in the 8 carcass, couldn't it? 9 A. Not likely in the carcass because we 10 actually measured what was in the carcass. 11 Q. Well, and you say "not likely." How 12 did you measure it, Dr. Botham? 13 A. Well, we -- as you indicated, the total 14 carcass and the skin separately were essentially 15 blended in order to be able to take samples and to 16 measure exactly how much paraquat was there. So 17 actually one of the more robust figures is how much 18 was in the carcass. 19 Q. The brain was not specifically analyzed 20 for any paraquat dose, was it? 21 A. No. 22 Q. It was blended as part of the carcass 23 in the blender, right? 24 A. Correct.</p>

9 (Pages 1716 to 1719)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1720</p> <p>1 Q. Excuse me. So this study cannot tell</p> <p>2 us what specific concentration existed in the brain</p> <p>3 of the monkeys, can it?</p> <p>4 A. No. That was not the intention of the</p> <p>5 study.</p> <p>6 Q. But would you agree with me that it</p> <p>7 cannot?</p> <p>8 A. It cannot, no.</p> <p>9 Q. And in this study, kidneys were not</p> <p>10 specifically analyzed for any paraquat dose, were</p> <p>11 they?</p> <p>12 A. No. No specific tissue was -- was</p> <p>13 measured in that way.</p> <p>14 Q. Right. So you couldn't tell us from</p> <p>15 this study the specific concentrations in the</p> <p>16 kidneys either, correct?</p> <p>17 A. Not as directly measured. But the</p> <p>18 point about this study is that from the measurements</p> <p>19 that were made using the mathematical modeling, then</p> <p>20 it is possible to estimate the concentrations that</p> <p>21 were in these tissues, including the brain and the</p> <p>22 kidney.</p> <p>23 Q. Yeah. I move to strike that as</p> <p>24 unresponsive.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1722</p> <p>1 A. -- the Table 8, that will give you --</p> <p>2 MR. NARESH: Steve, Steve. Please,</p> <p>3 don't interrupt him.</p> <p>4 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>5 Q. You keep answering a different</p> <p>6 question. I'm asking you from specific</p> <p>7 measurements, not through some model that you're</p> <p>8 using. I'm asking you. You have the animals right</p> <p>9 there in this laboratory when they were taken and</p> <p>10 euthanized after the dosing. There was nothing</p> <p>11 prohibiting Syngenta from actually removing the</p> <p>12 brains and measuring the level of radio-labeled</p> <p>13 paraquat in the brain of the monkeys, was there?</p> <p>14 A. We are using here 21st century</p> <p>15 technology, which is increasingly going to be using</p> <p>16 things like mathematical models in order to do</p> <p>17 exactly what you're saying.</p> <p>18 So we have estimated the amount of</p> <p>19 paraquat that was in those brains with our</p> <p>20 mathematical models, which we believe to be a very</p> <p>21 accurate representation of the -- of what we might</p> <p>22 have found had we done what you suggested.</p> <p>23 Q. Yeah. I move to strike your answer as</p> <p>24 unresponsive. Let's go back to my question.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1721</p> <p>1 My question is from this study, you</p> <p>2 couldn't tell us directly the specific</p> <p>3 concentrations in either the brain or the kidneys,</p> <p>4 could you?</p> <p>5 A. Well, I -- I'm afraid I have to repeat</p> <p>6 what I just said. The whole purpose of this study</p> <p>7 was not to directly measure, to use your words, by</p> <p>8 separately blending a kidney or -- or a brain or --</p> <p>9 or a liver. And we calculated those using the</p> <p>10 model, the mathematical model. That was the whole</p> <p>11 purpose of this study.</p> <p>12 Q. Well, let me rephrase it, then.</p> <p>13 Did you ever take the kidneys or brain</p> <p>14 out of these test monkeys and specifically measure</p> <p>15 any radio-labeled paraquat in those organs?</p> <p>16 A. No.</p> <p>17 Q. Okay. So if I ask you to look at this</p> <p>18 study and tell me how much radio-labeled paraquat</p> <p>19 was found in the brains of the squirrel monkey from</p> <p>20 this study, you couldn't tell me, could you?</p> <p>21 A. Yes, I could tell you. We could --</p> <p>22 because we used our mathematical model. And if you</p> <p>23 look at the --</p> <p>24 Q. That --</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1723</p> <p>1 After the animals had been dosed with</p> <p>2 radio-labeled paraquat and euthanized, there was</p> <p>3 nothing preventing Syngenta from removing the brains</p> <p>4 of the test animals and actually measuring the</p> <p>5 amount of radio-labeled paraquat in the brains of</p> <p>6 the animals.</p> <p>7 Is that a fair statement?</p> <p>8 A. Well, of course, we could have done</p> <p>9 that. We could have done that with any of the</p> <p>10 tissues.</p> <p>11 Q. All right. And you could have done</p> <p>12 that with the kidneys had you wanted to, right?</p> <p>13 A. Yes.</p> <p>14 Q. And you could have done that with the</p> <p>15 lungs too, right?</p> <p>16 A. Yes.</p> <p>17 Q. And you could have then determined from</p> <p>18 an assessment of those specific organs how much</p> <p>19 radio-labeled paraquat was in those organs, right?</p> <p>20 A. We could have done that, yes.</p> <p>21 Q. Okay. There was nothing preventing you</p> <p>22 from doing that, right?</p> <p>23 A. Other than that was not the purpose of</p> <p>24 the study. It was to try to use modern technology</p>

10 (Pages 1720 to 1723)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1724</p> <p>1 to do that.</p> <p>2 <b>Q. So instead of doing those direct</b></p> <p>3 <b>measurements, you chose to model the</b></p> <p>4 <b>concentrations – correct? – using a mathematical</b></p> <p>5 <b>model?</b></p> <p>6 <b>A. That's right.</b></p> <p>7 <b>Q. Okay. So you used a model with your</b></p> <p>8 <b>own built-in assumptions about where this paraquat</b></p> <p>9 <b>was located, where it was found in the bodies of</b></p> <p>10 <b>these monkeys, instead of choosing to actually take</b></p> <p>11 <b>a total of 10 monkeys and doing an analysis on their</b></p> <p>12 <b>organs, correct?</b></p> <p>13 <b>A. Because that was the purpose of the</b></p> <p>14 <b>study to actually provide such a model. And that</b></p> <p>15 <b>part of it was done by the Ramboll Institute, not by</b></p> <p>16 <b>Syngenta.</b></p> <p>17 <b>Q. So without having specifically analyzed</b></p> <p>18 <b>the lungs for any radio-labeled paraquat, you can't</b></p> <p>19 <b>tell us what specific concentrations were in the</b></p> <p>20 <b>lungs before the carcass of the monkey was put in</b></p> <p>21 <b>the blender, can you? Other than by looking at your</b></p> <p>22 <b>mathematical model that you calculated?</b></p> <p>23 <b>A. I think I also have to bring in this</b></p> <p>24 <b>point that the -- the validation of the model also</b></p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1726</p> <p>1 <b>the organs by doing a careful measurement of them</b></p> <p>2 <b>and then blending the other monkeys in whatever way</b></p> <p>3 <b>you wanted to do it and applying your model and see</b></p> <p>4 <b>how your model -- mathematical model you created</b></p> <p>5 <b>compares to actually measured amounts in these</b></p> <p>6 <b>organs?</b></p> <p>7 <b>A. Well, there are two answers to that,</b></p> <p>8 <b>I'm afraid. One is that we did what you've</b></p> <p>9 <b>suggested through -- as I indicated in my previous</b></p> <p>10 <b>answer, through reference to the model -- the very</b></p> <p>11 <b>similar model that was used in rodents where we have</b></p> <p>12 <b>such information. So that was the validation part.</b></p> <p>13 <b>The second thing is, and it's a very</b></p> <p>14 <b>important part, we wanted to minimize the number of</b></p> <p>15 <b>nonhuman primates that we used in this study.</b></p> <p>16 <b>To do what you're suggesting would have</b></p> <p>17 <b>required us to do, for example, probably twice the</b></p> <p>18 <b>number of animals in this study, and that we didn't</b></p> <p>19 <b>feel was appropriate or ethical.</b></p> <p>20 <b>Q. So I move to strike your answer as</b></p> <p>21 <b>nonresponsive. Let's go back to my question.</b></p> <p>22 <b>No one involved in this test protocol</b></p> <p>23 <b>ever suggested to take half of the sacrificed</b></p> <p>24 <b>euthanized monkeys and do actual measurements of the</b></p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1725</p> <p>1 comes from the work that was done, for example, in</p> <p>2 the rodents, the second paper that I mentioned,</p> <p>3 where we actually have got more of that information</p> <p>4 to confirm, if you like, that the models that we're</p> <p>5 using are an accurate representation of what you</p> <p>6 would have found had you physically analyzed</p> <p>7 those -- those organs.</p> <p>8 <b>Q. I'm afraid I have to move to strike</b></p> <p>9 <b>your answer as nonresponsive to my question, which</b></p> <p>10 <b>is so without having specifically analyzed the lungs</b></p> <p>11 <b>for any radio-labeled paraquat, you can't tell us</b></p> <p>12 <b>what specific concentrations were in the lungs</b></p> <p>13 <b>before the carcass of the monkey was put in the</b></p> <p>14 <b>blender, correct?</b></p> <p>15 <b>A. I can tell you what the mathematical</b></p> <p>16 <b>model told -- told us. And I can tell you that we</b></p> <p>17 <b>believe that that is an accurate representation of</b></p> <p>18 <b>the reality.</b></p> <p>19 <b>I agree, however, of course, that we</b></p> <p>20 <b>did not directly measure that by separately</b></p> <p>21 <b>analyzing each tissue.</b></p> <p>22 <b>Q. Okay. Did it occur to you to take,</b></p> <p>23 <b>let's say, half of the monkeys and measure the</b></p> <p>24 <b>organs -- the amount of radio-labeled material in</b></p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1727</p> <p>1 <b>brain, do actual measurements of the lungs, actual</b></p> <p>2 <b>measurements in the kidneys, and compare those to</b></p> <p>3 <b>your mathematical formula or math -- creation of</b></p> <p>4 <b>which was by Syngenta folks, and compare the</b></p> <p>5 <b>results. Nobody suggested doing that, right?</b></p> <p>6 <b>A. Well, of course, that was always one</b></p> <p>7 <b>option for us. But we determined that that was not</b></p> <p>8 <b>necessary to do for the reasons I've indicated</b></p> <p>9 <b>because we could use our rodent data and to -- to --</b></p> <p>10 <b>to come up with that figure. And -- and the animal</b></p> <p>11 <b>ethical position was an extremely important one.</b></p> <p>12 <b>Q. But you had no data about paraquat</b></p> <p>13 <b>concentrations in monkey organs from your own work</b></p> <p>14 <b>or published literature, did you?</b></p> <p>15 <b>A. Not from our own work, no.</b></p> <p>16 <b>Q. Okay. What published literature were</b></p> <p>17 <b>you relying on, then?</b></p> <p>18 <b>A. Well, we -- for example, because we've</b></p> <p>19 <b>been talking about the brain and we also did look at</b></p> <p>20 <b>published papers by the Bartlett Group, as is</b></p> <p>21 <b>indicated in this paper, to essentially confirm</b></p> <p>22 <b>what -- or to represent, I should say, on our paper</b></p> <p>23 <b>what they found in terms of the distribution of</b></p> <p>24 <b>paraquat to -- to organs like the brain.</b></p>

11 (Pages 1724 to 1727)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1728</p> <p>1 Q. In the preliminary copy of this as I</p> <p>2 remember reading it, Bartlett 2009 is the study</p> <p>3 you're referencing, right?</p> <p>4 A. That's right. There are two Bartlett</p> <p>5 papers. That's one of them.</p> <p>6 Q. Well, is that the Bartlett paper you</p> <p>7 relied on, or is there another one? Because you --</p> <p>8 A. Yeah. When I did --</p> <p>9 Q. -- the first --</p> <p>10 A. The Bartlett -- excuse me. Sorry. Do</p> <p>11 ask the question again.</p> <p>12 Q. Yeah. The Bartlett 2009 is what you</p> <p>13 referenced in your -- In your paper, right?</p> <p>14 A. Yeah. There are -- there's -- there's</p> <p>15 a Bartlett 2009, and there's a Bartlett 2011. We</p> <p>16 actually include both of them in the paper.</p> <p>17 Q. So you reference both of those papers?</p> <p>18 A. Yes, we do.</p> <p>19 Q. Okay. So is that what your model is</p> <p>20 based on? Those two Bartlett studies?</p> <p>21 A. No. The model isn't based on that.</p> <p>22 That -- that was used to particularly try to better</p> <p>23 understand whether the figures that we got from our</p> <p>24 model made sense in terms of, for example, the</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1730</p> <p>1 A. Right.</p> <p>2 Q. And it's not from the 2009 or 2011</p> <p>3 Bartlett studies.</p> <p>4 A. No.</p> <p>5 Q. Correct?</p> <p>6 A. Correct.</p> <p>7 Q. Right? Is it -- I'm sorry?</p> <p>8 A. Correct.</p> <p>9 Q. Okay. And so that leaves us the rodent</p> <p>10 models that you built your model on, right?</p> <p>11 A. Correct.</p> <p>12 Q. All right. Now, tell me which rodent</p> <p>13 study did you build this mathematical formula on</p> <p>14 that you relied upon to extrapolate conclusions</p> <p>15 about where this chemical was located in the bodies</p> <p>16 of the primates? Which study?</p> <p>17 A. Well, there are a number of different</p> <p>18 studies. And we'd have to go into the -- the second</p> <p>19 paper, the paraquat pharmacokinetics in the rat and</p> <p>20 the mouse, and actually also the dog. It wasn't</p> <p>21 just rodents. And -- and there are a number of --</p> <p>22 of studies that are listed in there.</p> <p>23 Q. Well --</p> <p>24 A. It's not -- It's not just a single</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1729</p> <p>1 amount of paraquat that we were seeing or modeling</p> <p>2 to be in the brain.</p> <p>3 Q. Well, you had no data about paraquat</p> <p>4 concentrations in monkey organs from your own work</p> <p>5 in Syngenta laboratories.</p> <p>6 Would that be a fair statement for</p> <p>7 purposes of creating your model?</p> <p>8 A. No. We did not -- we've -- we've no</p> <p>9 Syngenta data in nonhuman primates, no.</p> <p>10 Q. Okay. And then you reference two</p> <p>11 studies that you got, and you said you didn't get</p> <p>12 your model information from Bartlett 2009 or 2011,</p> <p>13 right?</p> <p>14 A. It would not actually -- the -- the</p> <p>15 papers that -- that helped us to validate, if you</p> <p>16 wish, the whole model, they were being used</p> <p>17 specifically to -- to make sure we -- that the</p> <p>18 amount of paraquat that we believe is in the brain</p> <p>19 made some sense.</p> <p>20 Q. Right. Well, here's -- look, I'm</p> <p>21 trying to take us through what you built your model</p> <p>22 on. It wasn't, according to you, from Syngenta's</p> <p>23 own research on paraquat concentrations in primate</p> <p>24 organs. We've covered that, correct?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1731</p> <p>1 study.</p> <p>2 Q. All right. So let's go through all of</p> <p>3 them. Here's what I want just for the ladies and</p> <p>4 gentlemen of the jury, the judge, and you. Okay?</p> <p>5 I want you to tell me what you built</p> <p>6 your mathematical model on. I want everybody here</p> <p>7 who is watching you or listening to you sometime</p> <p>8 down the road and looking at this study to be able</p> <p>9 to know what Syngenta scientists built that study</p> <p>10 on.</p> <p>11 Now, let's go through them. Take as</p> <p>12 much time as you need, but you tell me every single</p> <p>13 study you relied upon and how you relied upon it to</p> <p>14 build that mathematical formula. Okay?</p> <p>15 A. Yes. Certainly, I'm now looking at</p> <p>16 that second paper.</p> <p>17 Q. And before you speak about the paper,</p> <p>18 for the record give us the citation to that paper,</p> <p>19 where it was published, who were the authors, and</p> <p>20 what the title of the document was.</p> <p>21 A. Okay. So the -- the title is "Paraquat</p> <p>22 Pharmacokinetics in Rats, Mouse, and Dog." The lead</p> <p>23 author for this one is -- is Dr. Campbell,</p> <p>24 Jerry Campbell, from Ramboll.</p>

12 (Pages 1728 to 1731)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1732</p> <p>1 Also on the paper were his colleague</p> <p>2 Harvey Clewell from Ramboll, who I mentioned before,</p> <p>3 and also Mel Anderson, who formerly was with Ramboll</p> <p>4 and is now a retired consultant.</p> <p>5 In addition, the -- some of the</p> <p>6 Syngenta authors that were mentioned previously</p> <p>7 were -- are on this paper: Myself, Andy Cook,</p> <p>8 Paul Hinderliter at Syngenta, Alex Stevens, and</p> <p>9 Kim Travis.</p> <p>10 <b>Q. And when was this study published?</b></p> <p>11 A. This is in the same status as the</p> <p>12 nonhuman primate study. They -- essentially, they</p> <p>13 were submitted in parallel. So we're -- all the</p> <p>14 dates that I gave you for the nonhuman primate study</p> <p>15 apply to this one as well.</p> <p>16 <b>Q. To your knowledge, has this study been</b></p> <p>17 <b>disclosed in discovery in this case?</b></p> <p>18 A. I don't know whether it has or not.</p> <p>19 <b>Q. Okay. Now, tell me how that paper that</b></p> <p>20 <b>you just referenced told you how to build the</b></p> <p>21 <b>mathematical formula.</b></p> <p>22 A. Right. Well, I'm not going to go into</p> <p>23 a lot of technical detail here because I don't even</p> <p>24 know what would be appropriate.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1734</p> <p>1 belongs because that's -- that was the whole purpose</p> <p>2 of this to build mathematical models, to estimate</p> <p>3 the amount of paraquat that would get into different</p> <p>4 tissues in the human being.</p> <p>5 <b>Q. Did the Bartlett Group in the two</b></p> <p>6 <b>studies you referenced measure paraquat</b></p> <p>7 <b>concentration in monkey organs?</b></p> <p>8 A. They -- I mean, Bartlett -- at least</p> <p>9 our focus on the Bartlett was them using PET imaging</p> <p>10 to -- to have a -- to give a visual representation</p> <p>11 of the distribution of paraquat in the brain.</p> <p>12 <b>Q. So they used, you said, a PET scan</b></p> <p>13 <b>analysis?</b></p> <p>14 A. Yeah. PET scanning, basically. Yes.</p> <p>15 So it showed the distribution of paraquat in the</p> <p>16 brains of rodents and in the brains of the animals</p> <p>17 that they looked at, and you can see photographs of</p> <p>18 those PET images.</p> <p>19 <b>Q. Right. What I'm trying to say is, to</b></p> <p>20 <b>your knowledge, did the Bartlett Group remove the</b></p> <p>21 <b>brains and actually analyze the content in the brain</b></p> <p>22 <b>itself? Do you know --</b></p> <p>23 A. No. They -- they were doing PET</p> <p>24 scanning. So it was a visual -- a visual</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1733</p> <p>1 But to answer the question which you</p> <p>2 asked about, you know, name all -- name the studies,</p> <p>3 in Table 1 of this paper that we're now looking at,</p> <p>4 there are -- there's a list of studies. And it's</p> <p>5 entitled, "Summary of preexisting paraquat kinetic</p> <p>6 studies used in this paper." And they're listed in</p> <p>7 alphabetical order of first author.</p> <p>8 And -- and if you can look, there are</p> <p>9 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13 --</p> <p>10 14 papers that were used. And some of them are</p> <p>11 Syngenta or predecessor papers. I can tell you</p> <p>12 precisely. One, 2, 3, 4, 5 -- 6 of those 14 are</p> <p>13 ICI's or Zeneca or Syngenta papers.</p> <p>14 So they -- so to answer your question</p> <p>15 they are -- they are live animal studies. They are</p> <p>16 conducted in either the rat, the mouse, or the dog.</p> <p>17 They are kinetic studies because that's what's</p> <p>18 important where you actually measure how much</p> <p>19 paraquat is in the plasma, in the urine, in the --</p> <p>20 and in different tissues including the brain.</p> <p>21 And -- and it was -- that was the data</p> <p>22 set that was used to build the model to allow us to</p> <p>23 extrapolate to the levels we -- we -- that were in</p> <p>24 the nonhuman primate and -- and could be in human</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1735</p> <p>1 representation where the -- the deeper the staining,</p> <p>2 the more paraquat was present.</p> <p>3 <b>Q. Okay. So then you used the -- the</b></p> <p>4 <b>studies that you referenced here in your other paper</b></p> <p>5 <b>as the basis for your creation of your mathematical</b></p> <p>6 <b>model, right?</b></p> <p>7 A. That's right.</p> <p>8 <b>Q. Okay. Now. Let's go through the</b></p> <p>9 <b>studies you relied on. Pull that paper. Tell us --</b></p> <p>10 <b>you said there were ten of them or something?</b></p> <p>11 A. Fourteen in total.</p> <p>12 <b>Q. Fourteen. And I want you to tell me</b></p> <p>13 <b>how they contributed to the creation of your model.</b></p> <p>14 <b>And let's go pull them out one by one and go through</b></p> <p>15 <b>them.</b></p> <p>16 A. Well, this could take the whole day if</p> <p>17 we did it in that way.</p> <p>18 The -- so the 14 -- let me give you an</p> <p>19 example. I don't really know what level of detail</p> <p>20 you'd like to get into.</p> <p>21 <b>Q. Well, I'm trying to figure out how you</b></p> <p>22 <b>created a model using those studies and how they</b></p> <p>23 <b>contributed to a mathematical model which gave you</b></p> <p>24 <b>so much confidence that you and the other Syngenta</b></p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1736</p> <p>1 scientists chose not to do an actual measurement –</p> <p>2 physical measurement of the content in the brains of</p> <p>3 the test animals.</p> <p>4 So let's start with the oldest one</p> <p>5 first. Pull that –</p> <p>6 A. No. I mean with respect, I think</p> <p>7 that's not really going to be very helpful. I mean,</p> <p>8 they – to give you an indication, they -- we're</p> <p>9 talking about studies that started in 1973 and went</p> <p>10 right away through to -- to papers that were</p> <p>11 published including the Breckenridge paper which</p> <p>12 have the kinetics as part of it, if you remember,</p> <p>13 and the -- and the Minnema paper similarly in 2013</p> <p>14 and 2014.</p> <p>15 Q. Right. So this -- this is what I'm</p> <p>16 trying to figure out, and I move to strike that last</p> <p>17 comment as -- as not responsive to any question.</p> <p>18 But what I'm trying to figure out is what you used</p> <p>19 to build this algorithm or formula?</p> <p>20 Let's start with the first one.</p> <p>21 What –</p> <p>22 A. No. With respect, Mr. Tillery,</p> <p>23 starting with the first one won't help.</p> <p>24 They -- they were all used and -- to</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1738</p> <p>1 doing the -- the stereology, right?</p> <p>2 A. Yes.</p> <p>3 Q. Okay. And we talked about -- this is</p> <p>4 the one you referenced yesterday after we went</p> <p>5 through Dr. Smeyne's analysis of how Dan Zadory was</p> <p>6 doing his study, right?</p> <p>7 A. Yes.</p> <p>8 Q. Correct?</p> <p>9 All right. And is this one of them you</p> <p>10 relied on?</p> <p>11 A. Yes. Because this -- this -- the</p> <p>12 component of this Breckenridge study is the -- is</p> <p>13 the kinetic component.</p> <p>14 Q. Right.</p> <p>15 A. Not the toxicity or pathology</p> <p>16 component; so --</p> <p>17 Q. Okay. So you -- you -- I'm just trying</p> <p>18 to figure out, sir, one of your studies was your</p> <p>19 Breckenridge study you're relying on, right?</p> <p>20 A. Yes, that's correct.</p> <p>21 Q. All right. What's the next one?</p> <p>22 A. My -- Chui, et al., 1988.</p> <p>23 Q. Okay. And tell me how that informed</p> <p>24 any portion of your analysis?</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1737</p> <p>1 build the mathematical model by taking the -- the</p> <p>2 actual data. This is the important part to answer</p> <p>3 your question. The -- these 14 papers were not</p> <p>4 themselves mathematical models of -- of -- or</p> <p>5 calculations of or estimations of how much paraquat</p> <p>6 was present in excreta or in blood or in tissues.</p> <p>7 They were actual measurements. They were actual --</p> <p>8 Q. Okay. I understand. And this is why I</p> <p>9 wanted to talk to you about it because I don't know</p> <p>10 exactly what you're going to tell us as to which</p> <p>11 one, but I think I understand which studies you're</p> <p>12 referencing.</p> <p>13 So you have references to the 14</p> <p>14 studies. Let's start with the first one that you</p> <p>15 have referenced. What is that one?</p> <p>16 A. Well, they're in alpha -- as I said,</p> <p>17 they're in alphabetical -- in the Table 1, they're</p> <p>18 in alphabetical order. The first --</p> <p>19 Q. So this is the first one --</p> <p>20 A. The first one is the Breckenridge.</p> <p>21 Q. So the first one is the one that we</p> <p>22 discussed yesterday -- Breckenridge 2013, right?</p> <p>23 A. Yes.</p> <p>24 Q. And that's the one that had Dan Zadory</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1739</p> <p>1 A. I mean, I said, respectfully, I'm not</p> <p>2 sure where this particular deep line of questioning</p> <p>3 is going to take us because I -- if we do that for</p> <p>4 every paper, we would be here until the end of</p> <p>5 today.</p> <p>6 Q. Well, I'm just telling you, it's</p> <p>7 important. If you think you've reached or</p> <p>8 calculated through some mathematical formula</p> <p>9 information so accurate that you don't need -- you</p> <p>10 have to -- you can forgo standard laboratory</p> <p>11 analysis of organ tissue relying on your formula, I</p> <p>12 want to know how you built it.</p> <p>13 I think everybody wants to know the</p> <p>14 standards. How -- what did you do? How did you do</p> <p>15 this -- create this formula? Let's go through.</p> <p>16 What did Chui do, 1988? How did that</p> <p>17 study inform any aspect of this mathematical</p> <p>18 calculation that you reached?</p> <p>19 MR. NARESH: And I'll object to the</p> <p>20 extent it's unfair to the witness. If you want to</p> <p>21 show -- Dr. Botham told you where this is. And if</p> <p>22 you want to walk through each one, then I think you</p> <p>23 need to show them to him. Asking him to do this as</p> <p>24 a memory test is unfair to the witness.</p>

14 (Pages 1736 to 1739)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1740</p> <p>1 MR. TILLERY: We don't have this other</p> <p>2 study that he has published -- he hasn't even</p> <p>3 published yet.</p> <p>4 MR. NARESH: Is it -- are you</p> <p>5 representing that the document that Dr. Botham is</p> <p>6 looking at hasn't been produced to you in draft</p> <p>7 form?</p> <p>8 MR. TILLERY: I don't know whether it</p> <p>9 has or not. I haven't seen it.</p> <p>10 MR. NARESH: Okay. Well --</p> <p>11 MR. TILLERY: If you -- If you -- if</p> <p>12 you haven't -- If you have it, it should be. But it</p> <p>13 doesn't matter whether I have it here in front of me</p> <p>14 or not. He does have it, and he can answer</p> <p>15 questions from this.</p> <p>16 Q. Now, you mentioned the Breckenridge</p> <p>17 2013 study. You also mentioned the Chui 1988 study.</p> <p>18 I'm really not interested in talking about the</p> <p>19 Breckenridge study. We discussed that yesterday.</p> <p>20 I want to know how Chui, 1988,</p> <p>21 contributed to the creation of your mathematical</p> <p>22 formula?</p> <p>23 A. Right. It was -- so the -- the summary</p> <p>24 of the detail of that study, it was a rat study.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1742</p> <p>1 doing the mathematical modeling would have looked at</p> <p>2 the -- all the detail that actually appears in each</p> <p>3 publication. So the answer to that question for all</p> <p>4 of these papers is that the data points, the actual</p> <p>5 numbers, the analyses of paraquat in different</p> <p>6 tissues and -- were all fed into the model in order</p> <p>7 to validate whether the mathematics that -- that</p> <p>8 went into the model corresponded with actually how</p> <p>9 much paraquat was found by all of those different</p> <p>10 authors in all of these different papers.</p> <p>11 And, I mean, the conclusion -- the</p> <p>12 overall conclusion of this paper was that they were</p> <p>13 a very good fit. The mathematics -- If you</p> <p>14 retrospectively use the model and say we believe</p> <p>15 that in, say, the Chui paper, they should have found</p> <p>16 this amount of paraquat in the blood or in the brain</p> <p>17 that they -- that they were a very good match.</p> <p>18 Q. Okay. Did they use rats in the Chui</p> <p>19 paper?</p> <p>20 A. They did, yes.</p> <p>21 Q. Okay. And what did we discuss</p> <p>22 yesterday, if you remember, about how the rats show</p> <p>23 sensitivity or lack of sensitivity to paraquat? Do</p> <p>24 you remember that --</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1741</p> <p>1 And the dose route was intravenous and also</p> <p>2 inhalation. And the paraquat dose was</p> <p>3 .039 milligrams per kilogram intravenous,</p> <p>4 .002 milligrams per liter for inhalation. The</p> <p>5 samples that were taken were blood, urine, feces,</p> <p>6 and eight different tissues.</p> <p>7 And so, you know, that's the summary</p> <p>8 of -- of the -- of what was done. There is a lot</p> <p>9 more detail.</p> <p>10 We could -- we could go through that</p> <p>11 level of detail for all of these studies. I'm not</p> <p>12 sure that that's very helpful in terms of trying to</p> <p>13 answer your question, which I really -- I really</p> <p>14 would like to be able to do. Believe me, I'm not</p> <p>15 trying to be evasive. I'm just the opposite. I'm</p> <p>16 trying -- I'm trying to help you to -- to understand</p> <p>17 it.</p> <p>18 Q. Okay. So is there anything other than</p> <p>19 those details that you just stated on the record</p> <p>20 about the Chui 1988 study that -- anything else</p> <p>21 about that study that helped you form your</p> <p>22 mathematical modeling for the pharmacokinetic</p> <p>23 analysis?</p> <p>24 A. Well, I'm sure that the people who were</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1743</p> <p>1 A. Yeah. But that's --</p> <p>2 Q. -- from that study? The Sprague</p> <p>3 Dawley?</p> <p>4 A. This is -- this is irrelevant to this</p> <p>5 discussion because we're not talking about the</p> <p>6 sensitivity to pathology here. We're talking about</p> <p>7 how paraquat gets distributed around the body --</p> <p>8 Q. Okay. Did --</p> <p>9 A. -- and not toxicity.</p> <p>10 Q. Did the Chui study measure the brain</p> <p>11 concentrations?</p> <p>12 A. I'm -- I'm not that detailed here.</p> <p>13 I've just gone -- I'm just looking at the summary</p> <p>14 which says eight tissues; so I can't answer that.</p> <p>15 Q. So you don't know whether the Chui</p> <p>16 study even measured whether or not paraquat entered</p> <p>17 the brain of the rats, do you?</p> <p>18 A. I can't answer that for any of these</p> <p>19 studies at the moment without going back to the</p> <p>20 individual papers.</p> <p>21 Q. Well, can --</p> <p>22 A. And some of them -- some of them would</p> <p>23 have done.</p> <p>24 Q. Can you tell me what else the Chui</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1744</p> <p>1 study added to the analysis of your pharmacokinetic 2 formula?</p> <p>3 MR. NARESH: And I'll again object to 4 this. Again, I'll repeat that to the extent you 5 would like to show Dr. Botham a copy of the study, 6 then I think that you should show it to him. Asking 7 him to do it as a memory test is unfair to the 8 witness.</p> <p>9 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>10 Q. Can you answer my question, sir?</p> <p>11 A. No. I mean, I really can't answer the 12 level of detail about any of these papers. We, you 13 know -- we've got ourselves stuck at number 2 of 14 14 here.</p> <p>15 Q. All right. So what's number 3?</p> <p>16 A. Davis, et al., which is in the dog.</p> <p>17 Q. Okay. And when was it done?</p> <p>18 A. 1977.</p> <p>19 Q. 1977 study. Was there any analysis of 20 the brain of the dog?</p> <p>21 A. This one says that it was -- this was a 22 plasma measurement only, and it was intravenous and 23 oral gavage.</p> <p>24 Q. Okay. So -- okay. What's the next</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1746</p> <p>1 created this model, right?</p> <p>2 A. They did. That's correct.</p> <p>3 Q. Okay. And they submitted the model to 4 whom at Syngenta?</p> <p>5 A. It wasn't submitted. It was -- it was 6 a -- cocreated, if you wish. I mean, they did most 7 of the work, but there were regular discussions with 8 Dr. Stevens and Dr. Travis as the model was being 9 built.</p> <p>10 Q. And when did they build the model?</p> <p>11 A. Over the previous two or three years. 12 It was quite a long-term endeavor -- endeavor.</p> <p>13 Q. And did they do it before they treated 14 or dosed the monkeys?</p> <p>15 A. Yes. Most of this work was done after 16 the -- the treatment of the monkeys but was done in 17 parallel with the analysis of the -- and development 18 of the mathematical models in the monkeys.</p> <p>19 Q. Back to the Stevens study that you have 20 in front of you, the cartilage like the lungs, 21 brain, kidneys was not specifically analyzed for any 22 particular radio-labeled paraquat dose, correct?</p> <p>23 A. That's correct. We added the cartilage 24 as another component of the mathematical model.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1745</p> <p>1 one?</p> <p>2 A. Dey, et al., D-e-y, et al., 1990 in the 3 rat, subcutaneous. Blood, urine, and seven tissues 4 measured.</p> <p>5 Q. Okay. And for that particular study, 6 do you know how it contributed to the creation of 7 your formula? Your mathematical formula?</p> <p>8 A. I'm afraid I can't answer that for any 9 of these studies specifically with the exception of 10 Breckenridge because that would require me to go 11 into the detail of each paper. And even then, the 12 mathematical use of these and -- is -- is beyond my 13 expertise. This -- this was the expertise of the 14 mathematical models.</p> <p>15 Q. So who was the modeler who used these 16 studies and actually created the formula? Who was 17 the person who did that?</p> <p>18 A. So these -- this was predominantly the 19 Ramboll experts. So Dr. Campbell, Dr. Clewell, 20 Dr. Anderson. And -- but they were supported in 21 this by particularly Dr. Stevens and Dr. Travis. 22 But the models were -- were built by the Ramboll -- 23 the three Ramboll scientists.</p> <p>24 Q. And they took these 14 studies and</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1747</p> <p>1 Q. You cannot tell us what specific 2 concentration was in the cartilage from direct 3 measurement, can you?</p> <p>4 A. No. In the same way that I answered 5 that question for other tissues, it's the same for 6 cartilage, yes.</p> <p>7 Q. It was blended as part of the carcass, 8 right?</p> <p>9 A. It was.</p> <p>10 Q. So without direct analysis of the 11 cartilage, you cannot attribute any of the dose 12 specifically to the cartilage, correct?</p> <p>13 A. No, we can't. But, again, if I may, 14 just going back to Bartlett, that confirmed that 15 there was -- and, in fact, there are other 16 publications too, not just Bartlett, which confirm 17 that paraquat does have a tendency to -- to bind to 18 cartilage. And there are good chemical reasons 19 why -- physical chemical reasons why that would be 20 the case.</p> <p>21 Q. Move to strike your answer as 22 unresponsive. Here was my question. Please answer 23 it.</p> <p>24 So without direct analysis of the</p>

16 (Pages 1744 to 1747)



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1748</p> <p>1 cartilage in the Stevens study, you could not 2 attribute any of the specific dose to the cartilage, 3 correct? 4 A. Yes. As we said is the case for other 5 tissues. 6 Q. Would it be fair to say that in the 7 14 studies that you reference that these individuals 8 used as a basis for this mathematical formula of 9 primates, none of them involve monkey data? 10 A. No, they don't. And that's why you 11 build mathematical models because in -- In theory, 12 you would actually want to avoid doing nonhuman 13 primate studies if you can but -- In order to be 14 able to build a model for -- for estimating what 15 happens in man. But we did actually go as far as 16 doing nonhuman primates studies in order to be more 17 certain about our model. 18 Q. I move to strike your answer as 19 nonresponsive. Listen to my question, please. 20 Would it be fair to say that in the 21 14 studies that you reference in the study that 22 provided the mathematical formula for your -- your 23 Stevens study, none of those 14 studies used any 24 monkey data?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1750</p> <p>1 "Analysis of Brain Samples from Paraquat-exposed 2 Squirrel Monkeys for Residues of Paraquat"? 3 Do you remember that? 4 A. Is this the study that is linked to 5 Dr. -- Dr. DiMonte's studies? 6 Q. It is, in fact. And I think you 7 actually answered questions about that particular 8 study. And just for reference, we're going to come 9 back to it, but we'll pull up Plaintiffs' Deposition 10 Exhibit Number 156. Yes. 11 (Exhibit 156 was identified 12 for the record.) 13 BY MR. TILLERY: 14 Q. Do you have the study in front of you 15 now on eDepoze, Dr. Botham? 16 A. It's just coming through now. Yes, I 17 can now see it. 18 Q. All right. Would you familiarize 19 yourself with that study for a moment before I ask 20 questions. 21 A. Okay. I've just taken a look again at 22 the executive summary just to give a headline 23 refamiliarization. 24 Q. Now, it is entitled -- this exhibit is</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1749</p> <p>1 A. That's true, yes. It was mouse, rat, 2 and dog only. 3 Q. They were only based on rodents and 4 dogs, correct? 5 A. That's correct. 6 Q. All right. 7 MR. TILLERY: Okay. Let's take a 8 few-minute break. Okay? 9 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're going off the 10 record. The time is 6:24. This ends Media Unit 11 Number 2. 12 (Recess taken.) 13 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're going back on 14 the record. The time is 7:17. This begins Media 15 Unit Number 3. 16 BY MR. TILLERY: 17 Q. Dr. Botham, before we took a break, you 18 told me that the model used in Stevens was created 19 from rodent and dog data, correct? 20 A. That's correct. 21 Q. Do you recall that we discussed in an 22 earlier part of this deposition on the day before, 23 some day before, a residue study that Syngenta 24 performed on the frontal cortex of monkeys called</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1751</p> <p>1 entitled, "Analysis of Brain Samples from 2 Paraquat-exposed Squirrel Monkeys for Residues of 3 Paraquat, Final Report," right? 4 A. Correct. 5 Q. And it is dated -- at least the study 6 completion date is January 21, 2011, right? 7 A. Yeah. The experimental termination 8 date was October 29th, 2010. 9 Q. Okay. And the author is 10 Dr. William Ray? 11 A. That's right. 12 Q. Do you know him? 13 A. Yes, I do. 14 Q. And what is his role at Syngenta? 15 A. He is or was a -- an analytical chemist 16 in the Greensboro campus of Syngenta. 17 Q. So he took data and analyzed it to 18 produce to regulators? 19 A. No. It was largely because we offered 20 to -- to do the analysis of the levels of paraquat 21 in the brains of these monkeys to Professor DiMonte 22 when we met him in 2009. 23 Q. Okay. Syngenta had 15 tissue samples 24 from the frontal cortex of monkeys that were</p>

17 (Pages 1748 to 1751)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1752</p> <p>1 administered paraquat, right?</p> <p>2 A. Yes, that's right.</p> <p>3 Q. And those were the ones that came from</p> <p>4 Dr. DiMonte, right?</p> <p>5 A. That's right.</p> <p>6 Q. And Syngenta found paraquat residue in</p> <p>7 12 out of 15 samples, didn't it?</p> <p>8 A. Yes, that's correct.</p> <p>9 Q. And if you want to verify that, that's</p> <p>10 Table 1, page 12, if you want to look at it. Do you</p> <p>11 remember this? But you can go ahead. I'll give you</p> <p>12 time to verify that.</p> <p>13 A. Yeah. I was just agreeing that's what</p> <p>14 the summary said. I'll have a look at 10 and 12</p> <p>15 again as well.</p> <p>16 Q. Go ahead.</p> <p>17 A. Yeah.</p> <p>18 Q. Page 12, Table 1.</p> <p>19 A. Yes. Table 1. But -- yes, that's</p> <p>20 right. Three were below the level of detection.</p> <p>21 Q. Three below the level of detection.</p> <p>22 Twelve out of 15, residue of paraquat found within</p> <p>23 the monkey's brains, correct?</p> <p>24 A. That's right.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1754</p> <p>1 that would have made their value more limited.</p> <p>2 Q. Did you give this information to the</p> <p>3 Columbus, Ohio, scientists who calculated this</p> <p>4 formula for them?</p> <p>5 A. I don't know whether we did or not. I</p> <p>6 can't answer that. I'm sorry.</p> <p>7 Q. Who was -- who was interacting with</p> <p>8 them? Was that Dr. Travis or Dr. Cook? Do you</p> <p>9 know?</p> <p>10 A. It was Dr. Travis and Dr. Stevens.</p> <p>11 Q. Dr. Stevens and Dr. Travis?</p> <p>12 A. Yes.</p> <p>13 Q. And they were located where when they</p> <p>14 did this?</p> <p>15 A. They were both in Jealott's Hill.</p> <p>16 Q. So they were both in England when they</p> <p>17 did this. And you don't know if they sent the</p> <p>18 DiMonte's information to them, do you?</p> <p>19 A. No, I don't know whether they did.</p> <p>20 Q. And you don't know, when they</p> <p>21 calculated their formula, if they had nonhuman</p> <p>22 primate study data that was in the hands of</p> <p>23 Syngenta, right?</p> <p>24 A. I -- I honestly don't know whether this</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1753</p> <p>1 Q. And you didn't use any of this data</p> <p>2 when you created the model in the Stevens study, did</p> <p>3 you?</p> <p>4 A. I don't believe we did.</p> <p>5 Q. Okay. So Syngenta measured paraquat in</p> <p>6 the brains of monkeys, knew 12 out of 15 had</p> <p>7 paraquat residue in the exact same type of nonhuman</p> <p>8 primate species that you used in your Stevens</p> <p>9 studies, but you chose to use rodent and dog</p> <p>10 analyses from older studies instead, right?</p> <p>11 A. Well, I don't think that I would</p> <p>12 characterize it that way.</p> <p>13 The -- these were -- whilst they were</p> <p>14 in the -- in a relevant species. They were not a</p> <p>15 nonhuman primate. Not exactly the same. One was a</p> <p>16 squirrel monkey. One was a cynomolgus monkey, but</p> <p>17 that doesn't matter.</p> <p>18 Now, the point is these were samples at</p> <p>19 a particular point in time. They're not</p> <p>20 measurements of kinetics. Single samples at a fixed</p> <p>21 point in time, and not necessarily all are helpful.</p> <p>22 Q. So is that the reason you excluded</p> <p>23 them, sir?</p> <p>24 A. I think it's one reason. Certainly,</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1755</p> <p>1 was taken into consideration at all. I mean, that</p> <p>2 is something we could check.</p> <p>3 Q. And you knew what the dosing was for</p> <p>4 the animals that you had received from Dr. DiMonte,</p> <p>5 didn't you?</p> <p>6 A. Yeah. We knew how much they had</p> <p>7 received as an external dose. That's true.</p> <p>8 Q. And do you know why that wasn't</p> <p>9 provided to the U.S. EPA?</p> <p>10 MR. NARESH: Objection. Assumes facts</p> <p>11 not in evidence.</p> <p>12 Go ahead.</p> <p>13 THE WITNESS: Yeah. As we've</p> <p>14 previously indicated, the mere presence of a</p> <p>15 chemical in any tissue does not necessarily</p> <p>16 represent the kind of information that would be</p> <p>17 needed by the EPA under 6(a)2.</p> <p>18 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>19 Q. Yeah. So I move to strike your answer</p> <p>20 as unresponsive.</p> <p>21 Do you know why -- strike that.</p> <p>22 Were you part of the decision-making</p> <p>23 process, the PRF committee, which decided not to</p> <p>24 give the EPA the dosing information when you -- when</p>

18 (Pages 1752 to 1755)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1756</p> <p>1 you filed the report from Ray?</p> <p>2 A. I think that we've -- If you'll</p> <p>3 remember, we've been through this before. And what</p> <p>4 I've indicated is that I was involved in what we</p> <p>5 call the "approach committee" within the product</p> <p>6 safety function, which discusses potential</p> <p>7 referability. The final decision is with the</p> <p>8 United States-based PRF committee, which I'm not a</p> <p>9 member of. They made the final decision.</p> <p>10 Q. Blame the Yanks.</p> <p>11 A. No. I'm not blaming anybody.</p> <p>12 Q. No.</p> <p>13 A. I'm describing what happened.</p> <p>14 Q. All right. So --</p> <p>15 MR. NARESH: I'll object to that as --</p> <p>16 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>17 Q. So -- so let's do it this way. Okay?</p> <p>18 Did you recommend -- I -- I forget the</p> <p>19 niceties of the committee structures that you have</p> <p>20 at Syngenta.</p> <p>21 Did you recommend that the dosing</p> <p>22 information be turned over to the EPA or not?</p> <p>23 MR. NARESH: I'll object to the</p> <p>24 attorney commentary at the beginning of the</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1758</p> <p>1 THE WITNESS: I don't think it was</p> <p>2 nebulous. I think we were doing -- making our best</p> <p>3 professional judgment between the two committees on</p> <p>4 what constituted potential referable findings.</p> <p>5 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>6 Q. Did anybody at Syngenta ever indicate</p> <p>7 they thought this should be turned over? This</p> <p>8 information?</p> <p>9 MR. NARESH: Objection. Asked and</p> <p>10 answered. Foundation.</p> <p>11 THE WITNESS: I don't recall that</p> <p>12 anybody was making a strong suggestion to that</p> <p>13 effect.</p> <p>14 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>15 Q. Do you remember ever talking to the</p> <p>16 people who developed this -- the Americans who</p> <p>17 developed this mathematical formula you used in the</p> <p>18 Stevens study? Did you ever interact with them</p> <p>19 yourself?</p> <p>20 A. No. I have done no personal</p> <p>21 communication with this team on the development of</p> <p>22 this -- this model. I've talked to those guys about</p> <p>23 other issues to do with modeling but not</p> <p>24 specifically the work they did for us.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1757</p> <p>1 sentence.</p> <p>2 THE WITNESS: What the approach</p> <p>3 committee said is that it was our belief that these</p> <p>4 kind of -- this kind of information, not just in the</p> <p>5 nonhuman primate but actually in rodents too,</p> <p>6 kinetic information, we thought probably wasn't</p> <p>7 referable. And so that was the -- that was part of</p> <p>8 our deliberation, but the final decision on that was</p> <p>9 taken by the appropriate committee.</p> <p>10 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>11 Q. So you made the recommendation not to</p> <p>12 turn it over, right?</p> <p>13 A. We -- we believe from our understanding</p> <p>14 of the criteria that that was something that</p> <p>15 should -- that could be considered.</p> <p>16 Q. Would you agree with me that there was</p> <p>17 a dispute about whether it should be turned over?</p> <p>18 A. I wouldn't describe a dispute that I</p> <p>19 was made aware of.</p> <p>20 Q. Would you agree with me that there was</p> <p>21 certainly a nebulous area at least in the minds of</p> <p>22 Syngenta as to whether this should be turned over?</p> <p>23 MR. NARESH: I'll object as vague and</p> <p>24 asked and answered.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1759</p> <p>1 Q. Do you know if they were even told</p> <p>2 about the DiMonte monkey data?</p> <p>3 A. No. I don't know whether they were or</p> <p>4 not.</p> <p>5 Q. Do you know whether that would have</p> <p>6 been valuable to them or not?</p> <p>7 A. I think I said earlier that I feel</p> <p>8 that, from a technical perspective, it would have</p> <p>9 limited value. It was a single observation in time.</p> <p>10 And we weren't even, I believe, absolutely sure how</p> <p>11 long after dosing that single measurement was -- was</p> <p>12 taken.</p> <p>13 Now, whether my colleagues discussed</p> <p>14 with the Ramboll consultants, we would have to take</p> <p>15 offline to determine.</p> <p>16 Q. So you don't know whether or not they</p> <p>17 were given the opportunity to decide the relevance</p> <p>18 of the DiMonte monkey data that you had in your</p> <p>19 possession, right?</p> <p>20 A. No. I don't -- I don't know the</p> <p>21 definitive answer to that question.</p> <p>22 Q. Okay. What year was it that</p> <p>23 Dr. DiMonte gave you this information?</p> <p>24 A. I think I said earlier, if my memory</p>

19 (Pages 1756 to 1759)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1760</p> <p>1 serves me correctly, it was 2009.</p> <p>2 Q. Let's put up exhibit -- what's the next</p> <p>3 exhibit number? 156. 157. Excuse me.</p> <p>4 (Exhibit 157 was identified</p> <p>5 for the record.)</p> <p>6 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>7 Q. I'm going to show you now what's been</p> <p>8 marked as Plaintiffs' Deposition Exhibit 157.</p> <p>9 Okay. I hope you can read this.</p> <p>10 A. Yes. Just about. Excuse me. Yes.</p> <p>11 Just about.</p> <p>12 Q. If you'd familiarize yourself with the</p> <p>13 document, and then I'll ask you a couple questions.</p> <p>14 A. Okay. Yes. So these are minutes of a</p> <p>15 health science meeting in 2009.</p> <p>16 Q. Okay. And the guest speakers were</p> <p>17 Joan Abbott, right?</p> <p>18 A. Yes.</p> <p>19 Q. And then another guest speaker was</p> <p>20 Jeff Wolff?</p> <p>21 A. Yes. This is Jeff Wolff, the lawyer.</p> <p>22 Q. So the lawyer was there. And this is</p> <p>23 the Jeff Wolff from Houston, Texas?</p> <p>24 A. By which you mean Jeff Wolff from</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1762</p> <p>1 which we managed the -- the records of the -- of the</p> <p>2 meeting.</p> <p>3 Q. And give you advice on how to keep</p> <p>4 information from being disclosed in litigation,</p> <p>5 right?</p> <p>6 A. Yeah. He was able to give advice on</p> <p>7 what might be able to attract privilege if that was</p> <p>8 required, but that had no impact on the scope of the</p> <p>9 discussions.</p> <p>10 Q. Okay. So one of the speakers was guest</p> <p>11 speaker Joan Abbott, right?</p> <p>12 A. Yes.</p> <p>13 Q. And Joan Abbott at that session talked</p> <p>14 to you about the blood-brain barrier, didn't she?</p> <p>15 A. Yes, she did.</p> <p>16 Q. And she made a presentation that you</p> <p>17 and I have discussed in earlier portions of this</p> <p>18 deposition, correct?</p> <p>19 A. That's correct.</p> <p>20 Q. All right. And you also had under the</p> <p>21 health science team Lewis Smith, right?</p> <p>22 A. Yes.</p> <p>23 Q. Charles Breckenridge?</p> <p>24 A. Yes.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1761</p> <p>1 Fulbright &amp; Jaworski.</p> <p>2 Q. Yes.</p> <p>3 A. Yes.</p> <p>4 Q. And then we have expert advisers on</p> <p>5 epidemiology, right?</p> <p>6 A. Yes.</p> <p>7 Q. And that's Jack Mandel, and who are the</p> <p>8 other people?</p> <p>9 A. These are all academic epidemiologists.</p> <p>10 So I think certainly two of them are based in the</p> <p>11 United States. I can't remember exactly their</p> <p>12 affiliation.</p> <p>13 Q. And what was the purpose of this</p> <p>14 meeting?</p> <p>15 A. They -- the whole meeting was one --</p> <p>16 one of our regular strategic meetings of the health</p> <p>17 science team where we were reviewing the state of</p> <p>18 the science and our own research program.</p> <p>19 Q. And -- okay. And what's -- what was</p> <p>20 the reason for having a presenter being an outside</p> <p>21 lawyer in a health science team?</p> <p>22 A. The presence of an outside lawyer was</p> <p>23 generally there in order for us to be given advice</p> <p>24 on recordkeeping, general housekeeping of the way in</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1763</p> <p>1 Q. And who is M.F. Wilks?</p> <p>2 A. Martin Wilks. He was medical --</p> <p>3 medically qualified product -- products adviser for</p> <p>4 Syngenta.</p> <p>5 Q. And then Philip Botham.</p> <p>6 A. Me.</p> <p>7 Q. That's you.</p> <p>8 And then Nick Sturgess, right?</p> <p>9 A. Yes.</p> <p>10 Q. And then Kim Travis, right?</p> <p>11 A. Yes.</p> <p>12 Q. And then Andy Cook?</p> <p>13 A. Yes.</p> <p>14 Q. Janice McFarland?</p> <p>15 A. Yes.</p> <p>16 Q. And she was physically present at this</p> <p>17 meeting, right?</p> <p>18 A. Yes, she was.</p> <p>19 Q. And she traveled from America to come</p> <p>20 to this meeting, right?</p> <p>21 A. She did.</p> <p>22 Q. And then D.J. Berry, Dave Berry, right?</p> <p>23 A. Yes.</p> <p>24 Q. And then who was K. Mewes?</p>

20 (Pages 1760 to 1763)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1764</p> <p>1 A. Kersten Mewes or Mewes, he was the 2 regulatory manager for herbicides including 3 paraquat. 4 Q. And then under the extended health 5 science team, these are team members. You had 6 listed health science team plus Colin Berry, right? 7 A. Yes. 8 Q. Nicotera. That's the doctor that we 9 talked about yesterday? 10 A. Yes. 11 Q. He is a scientist in Germany, right? 12 A. That's right. 13 Q. And then there's Dr. Dino DiMonte, 14 right? 15 A. That's right. 16 Q. And then who's C. Campbell? 17 A. C. Campbell is Dr. Clive Campbell. 18 He's the chief medical officer for Syngenta. 19 Q. And then J. Tomenson, right? 20 A. Yes. 21 Q. And then there's a Syngenta legal team. 22 You have Alan Nadel; Jeff Wolff, 23 Fulbright &amp; Jaworski. J. Sullivan is another 24 in-house counsel for Syngenta, right?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1766</p> <p>1 Do you see that? 2 A. Yes, I do. 3 Q. What is -- what is that reference? 4 A. That -- it references the presentation 5 that we heard from Dr. DiMonte in that meeting. 6 Q. And what does -- what do these notes 7 say he said? 8 A. I think, as we've discussed before, he 9 was telling us the results that he got at that point 10 from the dosing of monkeys both with MPTP and with 11 paraquat and looking at potential neurotoxicity but 12 also looking at the -- or discussing with us the -- 13 the necessity for not only looking at the pathology 14 but also understanding the kinetics. 15 Q. And -- and the comment, first bullet 16 under his name, would you read that into the record? 17 A. "In mice"? That first bullet point? 18 Yes? 19 Q. Yes, sir. 20 A. "In mice paraquat exposure -- exposures 21 show 25 percent reduction in dopaminergic neurons 22 and upregulation of alpha-synuclein. It is believed 23 the upregulation is a response to the insult and is 24 not necessarily associated with the dying neurons."</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1765</p> <p>1 A. He is or was, yes. 2 Q. You had dial-in participants Kim, 3 Minnema, Tisdell, Butts, and Campbell. Who were 4 they? 5 A. Well, David Kim was a kinetic -- 6 kinetics expert at the time working for Syngenta in 7 Greensboro. 8 Dan Minnema. We've talked about him 9 earlier. He's a toxicologist, still is with 10 Syngenta in Greensboro. 11 Merrill Tisdell, also a toxicologist in 12 the Greensboro team. He was mainly involved in 13 study monitoring of our contracted research. 14 Mark Butt, an incorrect spelling there, 15 is the pathologist that we're talking about 16 yesterday on the Breckenridge and the Minnema 17 papers. 18 And Clive Campbell is listed twice 19 there because he was -- I presume he was actually 20 dialing in and not present. 21 Q. Okay. And then there's a section under 22 the minutes and actions, and you see the extended 23 health science legal teams. And it says "Content -- 24 Comments from Professor DiMonte."</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1767</p> <p>1 Q. Okay. And then it shows the results 2 from the monkey studies, and what's the first bullet 3 point underneath there? Actually, the first four. 4 Would you read those, please? 5 A. Okay. So the results from the squirrel 6 monkey studies started off by saying the monkeys 7 were 8 to 12 weeks old. There were four of them. 8 MPTP was dosed at 1 -- between 1 to 6 milligrams per 9 kilogram, and it resulted in reduced tyrosine 10 hydroxylase one week and one month after dosing. 11 Paraquat was dosed subcutaneously at 12 5 milligrams per kilogram, but the monkeys died 13 because of lung toxicity after the second and third 14 dose. 15 At a lower dose, 2.5 milligrams per 16 kilogram, our animals tolerated the dose with 17 six weekly injections at which time they were 18 sacrificed. 19 There were no clinical signs of -- of 20 toxicity, and no difference in numbers of 21 dopaminergic neurons was observed. 22 Q. Okay. Now, let's look at if we can -- 23 if you'll pull up Exhibit 158, which is 86, please. 24 (Exhibit 158 was identified)</p>

21 (Pages 1764 to 1767)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1768</p> <p>1 for the record.)</p> <p>2 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>3 Q. Can you look at this exhibit, please?</p> <p>4 Deposition Exhibit 158.</p> <p>5 A. Okay. Got it.</p> <p>6 Q. And it's entitled "Nonhuman" -- "NHP"</p> <p>7 stands for nonhuman primate, right?</p> <p>8 A. That's right.</p> <p>9 Q. And "Brain analysis results - samples</p> <p>10 from DiMonte studies," right?</p> <p>11 A. That's right.</p> <p>12 Q. Are these the analyses done by Dr. Ray?</p> <p>13 A. That's correct, yes.</p> <p>14 Q. And what do they show?</p> <p>15 A. So these were showing the levels of</p> <p>16 paraquat that we found in the brain from those</p> <p>17 samples.</p> <p>18 Q. Okay. All right. Now, as far as you</p> <p>19 know, the documents we've discussed, the three</p> <p>20 documents that we've put on here -- 158, 157, and</p> <p>21 156 -- were never given to the people who created</p> <p>22 your mathematical model used in the Stevens case; is</p> <p>23 that correct?</p> <p>24 A. No. I think I said I don't know</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1770</p> <p>1 going to move to a different topic. And I'm going</p> <p>2 to -- we're going to have to call up a different</p> <p>3 person and have IT come in and pull up a document</p> <p>4 for me to ask my next round of questions. So we'll</p> <p>5 go off for just a few minutes here while he does</p> <p>6 that, and we'll come back on. Okay?</p> <p>7 THE WITNESS: Okay.</p> <p>8 MR. TILLERY: Thank you.</p> <p>9 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're going off the</p> <p>10 record. The time is 7:43. This ends Media Unit</p> <p>11 Number 3.</p> <p>12 (Recess taken.)</p> <p>13 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're going back on</p> <p>14 the record. The time is 7:52. This begins Media</p> <p>15 Unit Number 4.</p> <p>16 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>17 Q. Dr. Botham, I'd like to move to a</p> <p>18 different topic at this point and discuss the</p> <p>19 databases and information that Syngenta has acquired</p> <p>20 over the years from the ingestion of paraquat,</p> <p>21 information related to that topic. Okay?</p> <p>22 A. Okay.</p> <p>23 Q. You're aware of the fact that after</p> <p>24 paraquat was placed on the market in the</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1769</p> <p>1 whether they were given to the -- the people who</p> <p>2 created the model.</p> <p>3 Q. Okay. Is there any indication in their</p> <p>4 paper that they relied upon this information?</p> <p>5 A. No. I don't think there's anything in</p> <p>6 the paper which says that.</p> <p>7 Q. Is there any reference in the</p> <p>8 footnotes? Any part of their paper?</p> <p>9 A. I'd need to go back and double-check</p> <p>10 that.</p> <p>11 Q. Are you listed as an author?</p> <p>12 A. I am.</p> <p>13 Q. And on both papers?</p> <p>14 A. I am.</p> <p>15 Q. Do you have any recollection of ever</p> <p>16 referencing this information about Dr. DiMonte's</p> <p>17 monkey studies?</p> <p>18 A. I don't have a recollection of that.</p> <p>19 Q. Do you recollect ever having seen this</p> <p>20 information referenced in either of those two</p> <p>21 studies?</p> <p>22 A. I don't recollect that.</p> <p>23 Q. Okay.</p> <p>24 MR. TILLERY: All right. We're now</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1771</p> <p>1 United States in the mid-1960s, people died from</p> <p>2 ingestion of the chemical, correct?</p> <p>3 A. That's correct.</p> <p>4 Q. And that happened in the '60s in a way</p> <p>5 that generated autopsy cadaver-type findings that</p> <p>6 were sent to the principal registrant of the</p> <p>7 chemical at that time, and that was Chevron,</p> <p>8 correct?</p> <p>9 A. Yes. We discussed that very early in</p> <p>10 my deposition.</p> <p>11 Q. We did. We went over that at length,</p> <p>12 and we talked about it. And we actually even looked</p> <p>13 at some of the autopsy findings if you remember.</p> <p>14 Okay?</p> <p>15 A. We did.</p> <p>16 Q. All right. And that number from</p> <p>17 deaths -- and the deaths include accidental</p> <p>18 exposures and -- where people mistakenly drank some</p> <p>19 of this to, unfortunately, include those folks who</p> <p>20 had decided to end their lives and to drink the</p> <p>21 stuff intentionally, correct?</p> <p>22 A. That's right.</p> <p>23 Q. And then -- and the results oftentimes</p> <p>24 resulted -- ended in the death of the person who</p>

22 (Pages 1768 to 1771)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1772</p> <p>1 either accidentally or intentionally ingested the</p> <p>2 chemical; isn't that right?</p> <p>3 A. That's right, yes.</p> <p>4 Q. Yes. And that happened. We saw</p> <p>5 documents where that happened not only in the</p> <p>6 United States, but it happened in England and</p> <p>7 Scotland and in other locations, didn't it?</p> <p>8 A. It did.</p> <p>9 Q. As the -- as the use of the chemical</p> <p>10 spread throughout the globe at that time in the</p> <p>11 '60s, '70s, '80s, 2000s before it was severely</p> <p>12 restricted after the beginning of this century, the</p> <p>13 21st century, there were poisoning deaths that</p> <p>14 occurred in dozens of countries, weren't there?</p> <p>15 A. There were.</p> <p>16 Q. And that information in the</p> <p>17 United States that was acquired and shared with</p> <p>18 regulators ended up in 1978 resulting in paraquat</p> <p>19 being changed in status.</p> <p>20 Do you remember that?</p> <p>21 A. I do.</p> <p>22 Q. And it became what's called a</p> <p>23 "restricted-use pesticide," correct?</p> <p>24 A. That's right.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1774</p> <p>1 A. If you wish, that's fine.</p> <p>2 Q. Okay. Now, when did Syngenta or its</p> <p>3 predecessors -- and when I say "predecessors," I</p> <p>4 principally mean ICI and Zeneca in this context.</p> <p>5 Okay?</p> <p>6 But any company related to Syngenta</p> <p>7 which sold paraquat-containing products, when did</p> <p>8 they start maintaining a database concerning</p> <p>9 paraquat exposure incidents?</p> <p>10 MR. NARESH: I'll object on scope and</p> <p>11 foundation.</p> <p>12 But go ahead and answer if you can.</p> <p>13 MR. TILLERY: And I'll give you a</p> <p>14 continuing objection on that.</p> <p>15 MR. NARESH: Okay.</p> <p>16 THE WITNESS: Right. So I can't give</p> <p>17 you a definitive answer as to when any kind of</p> <p>18 systematic database or collection may have started.</p> <p>19 Back in -- in the time of ICI/Zeneca,</p> <p>20 which is prior to 1993 -- that's when Zeneca was</p> <p>21 formed -- I do know that in more modern times, which</p> <p>22 I'm more familiar with, that a database was</p> <p>23 formalized around about 2003. But I'm pretty sure</p> <p>24 that, although I don't know the detail, there was a</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1773</p> <p>1 Q. And that was due to the fact not that</p> <p>2 it was neurotoxic or not neurotoxic or would do this</p> <p>3 or do that. It had to do with the fact that if you</p> <p>4 either intentionally or accidentally drank it, it</p> <p>5 would poison you. A small bit could kill you,</p> <p>6 correct?</p> <p>7 A. Yes, that's right.</p> <p>8 Q. All right. So the process by which</p> <p>9 injuries and deaths from this chemical have taken</p> <p>10 place have occurred now about 55 years, haven't</p> <p>11 they?</p> <p>12 A. Yes.</p> <p>13 Q. And Syngenta has collected information.</p> <p>14 And the purpose of this line of questions is to sort</p> <p>15 of explore how the information has been maintained,</p> <p>16 where it's been maintained, et cetera, and go</p> <p>17 through what we have been provided so that you can</p> <p>18 help us understand the information that's been</p> <p>19 supplied to us. Okay?</p> <p>20 A. I'll do my best.</p> <p>21 Q. All right. So for convenience, can we</p> <p>22 refer to incidents where exposure to paraquat caused</p> <p>23 or was claimed to have caused injuries or deaths as</p> <p>24 "paraquat exposure incidents"? Is that fair?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1775</p> <p>1 collection of that kind of information in the years</p> <p>2 that preceded 2003.</p> <p>3 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>4 Q. And that's really what I want to focus</p> <p>5 on first is the period of time preceding 2003. We</p> <p>6 have, as I think you and I just very, very briefly</p> <p>7 referenced, we've been provided this database. We</p> <p>8 talked about this yesterday at the beginning of the</p> <p>9 deposition.</p> <p>10 We've been supplied some information in</p> <p>11 this database that tells us about some information</p> <p>12 concerning exposure, but it's very limited in time</p> <p>13 to about 15 years, okay, of the 55 years involved.</p> <p>14 And what I would like to know is, is everything you</p> <p>15 can tell us concerning the collection of</p> <p>16 information, the process of information, and using</p> <p>17 that information prior to 2003.</p> <p>18 What -- can you tell me, number one,</p> <p>19 was there a place in the archives of Syngenta which</p> <p>20 would include Zeneca and ICI where information</p> <p>21 concerning exposure incidents was retained?</p> <p>22 A. I can't give you any clear indication</p> <p>23 of exactly what that collection looked like. It's</p> <p>24 an area of -- of the company's responsibility that</p>

23 (Pages 1772 to 1775)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1776</p> <p>1 I had only marginal dealings with.</p> <p>2 It certainly wasn't something that my</p> <p>3 base, CTL, the Central Toxicology Laboratory, was</p> <p>4 involved in. It was the product stewardship and the</p> <p>5 medical department's responsibility.</p> <p>6 Q. And who would have been the person in</p> <p>7 the pre-2003 era who would have had charge of or</p> <p>8 responsibility for maintaining that type of</p> <p>9 information?</p> <p>10 A. Again, I wouldn't -- I wouldn't want to</p> <p>11 speculate on their names, but the roles that we're</p> <p>12 talking about would be people like the products</p> <p>13 medical advisers and the heads of stewardship.</p> <p>14 Q. Did this database serve any purpose in</p> <p>15 the creation or alteration of the paraquat formula?</p> <p>16 MR. NARESH: I'll object to the use of</p> <p>17 the word "database." I'm not sure that -- well, I</p> <p>18 don't think any -- I'll object to the use of the --</p> <p>19 MR. TILLERY: Let me withdraw it.</p> <p>20 Q. Did the information that Syngenta had</p> <p>21 either pre- or post-2003 -- was it ever used for any</p> <p>22 purpose in terms of modifying the ultimate formula</p> <p>23 that was sold to consumers?</p> <p>24 A. Yes, it was. And, likewise, I wouldn't</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1778</p> <p>1 something that was of a very pungent odor, right?</p> <p>2 A. Yes, that's right. Another alerting</p> <p>3 agent. That's right.</p> <p>4 Q. And the emetic was to force them to</p> <p>5 vomit, right?</p> <p>6 A. Yes, that's right. If they ingested,</p> <p>7 it would create emesis, which is vomiting, yes.</p> <p>8 Q. And we talked about the need to have</p> <p>9 this emesis, as you referred to it, occur very</p> <p>10 quickly, right?</p> <p>11 A. We did.</p> <p>12 Q. And the reason for that, of course, was</p> <p>13 to avoid any absorption in the gut. And the quicker</p> <p>14 it comes out, the less opportunity there is for that</p> <p>15 purpose, right?</p> <p>16 A. That's right.</p> <p>17 Q. And once it's absorbed and gets into</p> <p>18 the circulating bloodstream and winds up in the</p> <p>19 lungs, pulmonary fibrosis develops, and the patient</p> <p>20 dies, right?</p> <p>21 A. That's -- that's unfortunately one</p> <p>22 scenario, yes.</p> <p>23 Q. Okay. Now, are you able to tell us</p> <p>24 today where we would go to ask questions of any</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1777</p> <p>1 describe this as a database but certainly, shall we</p> <p>2 say, a collection of information on paraquat</p> <p>3 poisoning incidents.</p> <p>4 It was, to answer your question, used,</p> <p>5 for example, to add to the formulated product of --</p> <p>6 products of paraquat, things that would help to make</p> <p>7 those formulations safer. And so the addition of</p> <p>8 things like an emetic, which we discussed in</p> <p>9 previous parts of my deposition, a dye, and a</p> <p>10 stench, a smell.</p> <p>11 Q. And those were the three things that</p> <p>12 you undertook to try to make the product safer,</p> <p>13 correct?</p> <p>14 A. That's right.</p> <p>15 Q. And the dye was used for what purpose?</p> <p>16 A. Well, to give it a color that was -- if</p> <p>17 I remember rightly, it's a deep blue. It's a color</p> <p>18 that was not similar to any fluid that would</p> <p>19 normally be consumed, so nothing that would be</p> <p>20 assumed to be safe to drink because you don't ever</p> <p>21 see any colorings in drinks or similar things with</p> <p>22 that color.</p> <p>23 Q. And the stench was to tell those people</p> <p>24 who can smell those things to -- that they were near</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1779</p> <p>1 Syngenta employee or former employee for what data</p> <p>2 was maintained in any form prior to 2003?</p> <p>3 A. Well, I would point you to -- in our</p> <p>4 current organization to the global regulatory and</p> <p>5 stewardship function, which is based in Basel.</p> <p>6 Q. And who would that person be?</p> <p>7 A. Well, the head of global regulatory is</p> <p>8 Dave -- David French. There's also a head of --</p> <p>9 stewardship is not quite his title -- but</p> <p>10 Juan Valero. So those -- those are the two people I</p> <p>11 think I would turn to first.</p> <p>12 Q. How do you spell Valero for the</p> <p>13 reporter?</p> <p>14 A. V-a-l-e-r-o.</p> <p>15 Q. So Juan Valero and David French are the</p> <p>16 people you think who would have access to this</p> <p>17 information, right?</p> <p>18 A. I think they would be better able than</p> <p>19 me to -- to give you some indications of -- of what,</p> <p>20 if anything, the record would show on that.</p> <p>21 Q. Okay. You -- or strike that.</p> <p>22 Are you telling me you don't have</p> <p>23 personal knowledge and cannot answer any questions</p> <p>24 regarding what information was maintained by</p>

24 (Pages 1776 to 1779)



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1780</p> <p>1 Syngenta or Syngenta's corporate predecessors 2 concerning ingestion data prior to 2003? 3 A. No. I'm -- right at 2003, I'm -- 4 I'm -- was never familiar with the precise 5 methodology and structure that was used to acquire 6 and -- and retain that information. 7 Q. Okay. So you wouldn't be able to tell 8 me how Zeneca collected information about paraquat 9 exposure incidents, right? 10 A. No. I wouldn't be able to give you any 11 detail on that. 12 Q. Would you be able to tell me whether or 13 not Chevron collected that data? 14 A. Even less so would I be able to tell 15 you that. 16 Q. Okay. And you wouldn't be able to tell 17 me about ICI and their collection procedures, their 18 recordkeeping procedures, about the people around 19 the world who had died or who had been injured as a 20 result of ingesting this chemical? 21 A. No. In the ICI days, the people 22 involved in that were based in the south of England 23 in Fernhurst, not in my department. 24 Q. Did you know any of the people at ICI</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1782</p> <p>1 with that. 2 Q. Okay. Well, let's pull up at this 3 point on screen share a database for you to look 4 at -- for us all to look at. 5 Now, this is -- 6 MR. TILLERY: We have a place mark for 7 this, Counsel, and we're going to refer to it as 8 Exhibit 159. And we'll have more detailed 9 description of the content of the document from the 10 witness. 11 (Exhibit 159 was identified 12 for the record.) 13 BY MR. TILLERY: 14 Q. Dr. Botham, this is a spreadsheet named 15 "Paraquat AHI-DB Prosar report, Confidential" that 16 I'll represent to you was produced in this 17 litigation by Syngenta's counsel. 18 The "AHI" -- does that stand for 19 adverse health incidents? 20 A. Yes, it does. 21 Q. And is one database. And Prosar is the 22 name of another database, or are they different or 23 the same database? 24 A. I know a little bit about the history.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1781</p> <p>1 or Zeneca who were in this department? 2 A. Yes. I -- I worked with them from time 3 to time. 4 Q. And who were the people who would have 5 been in charge of the data at Zeneca? 6 A. Well, again, rather like I said before, 7 if I gave you names, they wouldn't necessarily be 8 accurate in terms of a point in time; so -- but the 9 senior medical advisers. 10 I mean, we did mention one name earlier 11 today, Dr. Sabapathy, for example. We also 12 mentioned Dr. Wilks, but he came later. There were 13 other individuals. And -- and so I can't give you a 14 complete list. 15 Q. Do you know how many different sources 16 of information or potential databases were actually 17 maintained? 18 A. Maintained by us? No, I can't. 19 Q. Do you know who today, other than 20 Mr. Valero and Mr. French, would be able to answer 21 our questions concerning the databases? 22 A. Well, I would particularly point you to 23 Dr. Valero, who would undoubtedly say there are some 24 other people in Basel that might be able to assist</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1783</p> <p>1 Prosar was a database that was specifically covering 2 the Americas and North America incidents. 3 Q. Okay. So Prosar was part of Syngenta? 4 A. Prosar was a database that was owned by 5 Syngenta, but the operation of it was outsourced. 6 Q. Did it do other functions than monitor 7 paraquat poisonings? 8 A. Yes. I mean, my understanding is that 9 it was monitoring adverse health incidents to any 10 product that Syngenta may have a registration for 11 ourselves. 12 Q. How would people know to contact Prosar 13 if there was an intentional or accidental exposure? 14 A. Again, my understanding is that, on the 15 containers of our products, there are telephone 16 numbers to use in the event of an accident or 17 incident. 18 Q. And when they called that telephone 19 number, it would put them in touch with Prosar 20 people, right? 21 A. That's how I believe it works in 22 America, yes. 23 Q. And that would be a call center, 24 presumably, that would alert them or put them</p>

25 (Pages 1780 to 1783)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1784</p> <p>1 directly in touch with people who would be trying to</p> <p>2 take their information. Is that your understanding?</p> <p>3 A. Yes, that's right.</p> <p>4 Q. All right. Now, the AHI, adverse</p> <p>5 health incident -- is that a separate database?</p> <p>6 A. Well, it was at one time. Certainly,</p> <p>7 when I first became familiar with this in the early</p> <p>8 2000s, the adverse health incident database was</p> <p>9 essentially for the rest of the world.</p> <p>10 Q. And these two apparently were combined</p> <p>11 when they were sent to us. This is how we received</p> <p>12 the document, I'm representing to you. It hasn't</p> <p>13 been changed on our end. Okay?</p> <p>14 A. Okay.</p> <p>15 Q. So I'm just trying to understand have</p> <p>16 you ever seen them combined into one single database</p> <p>17 captured in a spreadsheet?</p> <p>18 A. The spreadsheet that you're just</p> <p>19 showing me now is something that my counsel let me</p> <p>20 see earlier this week, actually. And I've not seen</p> <p>21 this particular representation of the database. I</p> <p>22 was aware of its existence, but I hadn't seen</p> <p>23 recently, the account information that was now being</p> <p>24 captured.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1786</p> <p>1 of routes -- routes. So particularly important were</p> <p>2 the global network of poison centers associated with</p> <p>3 the hospitals or government laboratories where</p> <p>4 information was provided to Syngenta or to Zeneca</p> <p>5 previously from those poison centers.</p> <p>6 Q. Was this information shared with</p> <p>7 regulators?</p> <p>8 A. I'm sure it was because that's part</p> <p>9 of -- particularly during reregistration processes</p> <p>10 for any product, it's expected that details of</p> <p>11 post-marketing health effects are -- are described.</p> <p>12 Q. And do you know what Syngenta or its</p> <p>13 corporate predecessors have reported in terms of the</p> <p>14 type or number of poisonings that have taken place</p> <p>15 in various different countries?</p> <p>16 A. That's a level of detail which I can't</p> <p>17 comment on. That was the responsibility of our</p> <p>18 regulatory and stewardship function.</p> <p>19 Q. Okay. Okay. So if we look at this</p> <p>20 database, okay, there are, I think, on this</p> <p>21 particular database that starts at 2003, if you go</p> <p>22 to the very beginning. And do you see on the</p> <p>23 left -- far left column there's a number 1 assigned.</p> <p>24 Okay?</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1785</p> <p>1 Q. So the adverse health incident</p> <p>2 information from the rest of the world, okay, would</p> <p>3 have been maintained or created where?</p> <p>4 A. That was an accountability for the</p> <p>5 people based in Basel in -- certainly in 2003. And</p> <p>6 prior to that in the 1990s, if there was -- when</p> <p>7 there was some format of adverse health incident</p> <p>8 reporting, that would have been based in -- in the</p> <p>9 United Kingdom for Zeneca.</p> <p>10 Q. Okay. So did you say prior to 1993?</p> <p>11 A. No. Prior to 2003. So prior to the --</p> <p>12 the adoption of what we're now calling AHI.</p> <p>13 As I said earlier, I believe there was</p> <p>14 some form of collection of the data, but I can't</p> <p>15 give you a level of detail on that database.</p> <p>16 Q. And do you know how they collected</p> <p>17 data? Was it along the same lines where they had a</p> <p>18 number on -- on the container and they called and</p> <p>19 then were connected to somebody at Basel who</p> <p>20 reported the information?</p> <p>21 A. It -- it wasn't quite the same. So I</p> <p>22 know, for example, and certainly it was true in</p> <p>23 post-2003, that information that appeared on this</p> <p>24 database came from a variety of sources, a variety</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1787</p> <p>1 A. Uh-huh.</p> <p>2 Q. And then if you go all the way to the</p> <p>3 bottom of this, it will show 10,500 --</p> <p>4 10,856 entries in this database. I'll just show you</p> <p>5 to confirm that.</p> <p>6 A. You're still going the wrong way.</p> <p>7 Q. Okay. I think we finally got there.</p> <p>8 A. Uh-huh.</p> <p>9 Q. Do you see that last entry?</p> <p>10 A. I do.</p> <p>11 Q. Okay. It's an Australia entry,</p> <p>12 June 13th, 2007. There's an entry, and that's</p> <p>13 10,580 -- 5 -- 10,857, correct?</p> <p>14 A. Correct.</p> <p>15 Q. And I think we started in line 2. So</p> <p>16 it would actually be, in terms of records,</p> <p>17 10,856 records on this database.</p> <p>18 A. Right.</p> <p>19 Q. And that's primarily since 2003, right?</p> <p>20 A. I believe it is, yes.</p> <p>21 Q. And when was the emetic added to the</p> <p>22 chemical?</p> <p>23 A. Twenty years before that.</p> <p>24 Q. Okay. And was the amount of emetic --</p>

26 (Pages 1784 to 1787)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1788</p> <p>1 emetic changed over the course of time?</p> <p>2 A. No.</p> <p>3 Q. Okay. Has it always been the same</p> <p>4 level?</p> <p>5 A. Well, let me caveat what I said. There</p> <p>6 were differences in the amount of the emetic in</p> <p>7 different formulations. So there wasn't a fixed</p> <p>8 emetic level in every formulation.</p> <p>9 Q. Okay. Could you just very -- in a</p> <p>10 summary form tell me how that emetic changed over</p> <p>11 time?</p> <p>12 A. Well, it -- it changed --</p> <p>13 MR. NARESH: And just -- sorry to</p> <p>14 interrupt. For the -- just for the sake of the</p> <p>15 record, I assume my scope objection is continuing to</p> <p>16 run, Steve?</p> <p>17 MR. TILLERY: It is.</p> <p>18 MR. NARESH: Okay.</p> <p>19 MR. TILLERY: It is. I'll raise my</p> <p>20 hand if it changes.</p> <p>21 MR. NARESH: Well, I can't see you. I</p> <p>22 can only see a big Excel screen. So you'll have to</p> <p>23 do more than that.</p> <p>24 MR. TILLERY: All right. All right.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1790</p> <p>1 that you and I discussed earlier that came out of</p> <p>2 the pharma section of the company, right?</p> <p>3 A. That's correct, yes.</p> <p>4 Q. Yes. And so 796 is used to this very</p> <p>5 day, right?</p> <p>6 A. It is.</p> <p>7 Q. And the only variation would be the</p> <p>8 amount of PP796 that goes into the formulated</p> <p>9 product, right?</p> <p>10 A. That's correct.</p> <p>11 Q. Now, when it was first put in, what</p> <p>12 year was that? Twenty years before in -- sometime</p> <p>13 in the '80s? Early '80s?</p> <p>14 A. Yeah. I can't remember the exact date.</p> <p>15 We -- I'm sure the records were -- we wanted to</p> <p>16 define it in my previous deposition, but I don't</p> <p>17 have --</p> <p>18 Q. All right. So it was in the early '80s</p> <p>19 when it first went in. And do you remember the</p> <p>20 amount that was added at that time?</p> <p>21 A. Yeah. I mean, it was something like</p> <p>22 .5 grams per liter.</p> <p>23 And to -- and to -- to answer your</p> <p>24 other question, the kind of direction of travel in</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1789</p> <p>1 Sorry. Having some fun with you.</p> <p>2 Q. All right. So, Dr. Botham, do you</p> <p>3 remember my question?</p> <p>4 A. Yes. So you said, "How did the level</p> <p>5 of emetic change?"</p> <p>6 And so there were changes to the level</p> <p>7 of emetic that -- on -- on occasions when</p> <p>8 formulation changes were made. Generally speaking,</p> <p>9 the direction of travel was to somewhat increase the</p> <p>10 level of emetic.</p> <p>11 Q. Well, yes, and it may be. But could</p> <p>12 you tell me in what ways or a specific, for example,</p> <p>13 amounts?</p> <p>14 The emetic stayed the same, right? The</p> <p>15 type of emetic -- there's been no change in the</p> <p>16 emetic itself from its first introduction into</p> <p>17 paraquat until today, right?</p> <p>18 A. Yes. It's the same chemical emetic.</p> <p>19 Q. And just for reference for the record,</p> <p>20 what's that called?</p> <p>21 A. It goes under the title "PP796."</p> <p>22 Q. PP --</p> <p>23 A. -- 796.</p> <p>24 Q. 796. And this is the same chemical</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1791</p> <p>1 terms of changing that level, essentially, we're</p> <p>2 talking about up to three or five times the level of</p> <p>3 that emetic in some formulations. So there was a</p> <p>4 kind of fivefold difference between formulations at</p> <p>5 different times.</p> <p>6 Q. Okay. And let's -- and let's talk</p> <p>7 about that. When was the first time from your</p> <p>8 recollection that there was an increase in the</p> <p>9 .5 grams per liter of PP796 in a formulated paraquat</p> <p>10 product?</p> <p>11 A. I'm sorry. I can't give you exact time</p> <p>12 and detail of formulation. I'd need to have some</p> <p>13 notice of that.</p> <p>14 Q. When was --</p> <p>15 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Excuse me.</p> <p>16 Mr. Tillery?</p> <p>17 MR. TILLERY: Yes.</p> <p>18 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: I'm sorry to</p> <p>19 interrupt, but for the video's sake, you may want to</p> <p>20 drop that exhibit until you're actually referring to</p> <p>21 it.</p> <p>22 MR. TILLERY: Okay. All right.</p> <p>23 Q. So let's go ahead and talk about this.</p> <p>24 We'll come back to the emetic questions, and let's</p>

27 (Pages 1788 to 1791)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1792</p> <p>1 just go to this document. And if we go to the</p> <p>2 column A, this spreadsheet has a number of columns</p> <p>3 in it, and column A is a reference to the active</p> <p>4 ingredient, correct.</p> <p>5 A. That's right.</p> <p>6 Q. And if we go to the drop-down -- this</p> <p>7 is a drop-down that was supplied with this. If you</p> <p>8 see that?</p> <p>9 A. Yes.</p> <p>10 Q. That drop-down -- if you hit that</p> <p>11 button, it demonstrates that all of the records</p> <p>12 contain paraquat.</p> <p>13 A. Yes.</p> <p>14 Q. Okay. Right. And then columns B, C,</p> <p>15 and D appear to be other active ingredients involved</p> <p>16 in an incident. And then there's a call type in</p> <p>17 column E, and then cardiovascular system in</p> <p>18 column F. Okay? Do you see that?</p> <p>19 A. Yep.</p> <p>20 Q. Why is the cardiovascular system</p> <p>21 information important to the analysis of paraquat</p> <p>22 poisonings as far as you know?</p> <p>23 A. Well, I don't know. I -- speculation,</p> <p>24 this is a spreadsheet that's used for recording</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1794</p> <p>1 Okay. There are 299. And when we</p> <p>2 scroll down in that and look at country code in</p> <p>3 column J, we see that all of those are either from</p> <p>4 Canada with eight or the United States with the</p> <p>5 rest.</p> <p>6 Do you see that?</p> <p>7 A. I do.</p> <p>8 Q. Do you have any idea why other</p> <p>9 countries don't have any high priority cases?</p> <p>10 A. Oh, unless this was something specific</p> <p>11 to the Prostar capturing of these data, which was</p> <p>12 North America-specific as I indicated.</p> <p>13 Q. Does high priority have anything to do</p> <p>14 with potential legal exposure Syngenta might face</p> <p>15 from these incidents?</p> <p>16 A. I've got no idea. Like I say, I don't</p> <p>17 know what the criteria are based on.</p> <p>18 Q. Okay. Column I is "Causal Link"</p> <p>19 category, right?</p> <p>20 A. Yes.</p> <p>21 Q. And when we drop down the filter arrow,</p> <p>22 we see that the choices are confirmed, insufficient</p> <p>23 information. Do you see that?</p> <p>24 A. Yes.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1793</p> <p>1 incidents to products other than paraquat. So that</p> <p>2 may be more relevant to other products, but</p> <p>3 that's -- that's my speculation.</p> <p>4 Q. Okay. Now, after column G that</p> <p>5 contains the case number -- do you see column G</p> <p>6 containing the --</p> <p>7 A. Yes.</p> <p>8 Q. -- case number? Is case priority in</p> <p>9 column H.</p> <p>10 A. (Nods head.)</p> <p>11 Q. By dropping down the filter, we see</p> <p>12 that the codes are high, low, medium, uncertain, and</p> <p>13 blank. Do you see those?</p> <p>14 A. Yes.</p> <p>15 Q. Do you know who assigns these</p> <p>16 categories?</p> <p>17 A. I don't. I assume it's the individuals</p> <p>18 in stewardship who are accountable for this.</p> <p>19 Q. Okay. And do you know what criteria</p> <p>20 are used in the assignments?</p> <p>21 A. I'm sorry. I don't.</p> <p>22 Q. And we look at the high priority.</p> <p>23 Let's look at those just under "High Priority." I'm</p> <p>24 going to pop those up.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1795</p> <p>1 Q. Likely, open assignment, uncertain, and</p> <p>2 unrelated. Do you see that?</p> <p>3 A. I do.</p> <p>4 Q. Do you know what criteria were used in</p> <p>5 making these assignments?</p> <p>6 A. Well, not in any detail. But I think</p> <p>7 it's easier to imagine what they do mean. So</p> <p>8 "confirm" would mean that there was good evidence</p> <p>9 that the person or the case that's recorded had</p> <p>10 involved an ingestion or other exposure to paraquat.</p> <p>11 Q. Okay. When we look at the confirmed --</p> <p>12 let's look at the confirmed cases. We see that the</p> <p>13 total is about 7,006 cases and are about 70 percent</p> <p>14 of the total incidents. Okay?</p> <p>15 A. Okay.</p> <p>16 Q. And can you tell me from the</p> <p>17 database -- strike that.</p> <p>18 We can tell from this database at least</p> <p>19 how many countries are represented in this report by</p> <p>20 just going through and totaling them. I think</p> <p>21 there's 40 different ones. If you want to go</p> <p>22 through them and check my math, you can, but I'm</p> <p>23 showing the list of those on this now.</p> <p>24 A. Uh-huh.</p>

28 (Pages 1792 to 1795)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1796</p> <p>1 Q. That includes Argentina, Australia, 2 Belgium, Brazil, Canada, Chile, China, Colombia, 3 Costa Rica, Ecuador. It goes on. 4 A. Yes. 5 Q. And that includes -- for this list. 6 A. Yes. 7 Q. Okay. You wouldn't have any reason to 8 dispute that number, right? 9 A. No. 10 Q. Okay. Highest number is, I think, 11 about 5,000 from Thailand, right? 12 A. I haven't gotten to that; so I'll take 13 your word. 14 Q. The UK has 14 reports? 15 A. Okay. 16 Q. Okay. Now, Thailand has about the same 17 number of people as the UK, about 70 million. 18 Do you know the reasons for the huge 19 disparity between 5,000 in Thailand and 70 in -- or 20 rather 14 in the UK? 21 A. Well, again, I don't want to 22 overspeculate, but you would imagine that in the 23 United Kingdom there is -- there's -- there has been 24 for some time very strict regulatory control over</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1798</p> <p>1 could be the fact that, after 2005 or 2007 in the 2 UK, you couldn't use it anymore, right? 3 A. Right. I agree that would be 4 another -- another explanation or an additional 5 explanation. 6 Q. All right. Okay. Now let's go to the 7 incident date in column N and arrange it from the 8 oldest to the newest. And with the exception of two 9 incidents which took place in Morocco in 1995, do 10 you see that the incidents first started in 11 January 2003, right? 12 A. Yes. 13 Q. Now, let's look at the preceding 14 column M that's has the title "Created." Do you 15 know what those numbers stand for in that column? 16 A. I have no idea. I'm sorry. 17 Q. So when you select that column and 18 change the format type to date, you can see that all 19 those numbers actually correspond to a specific 20 date. 21 A. Okay. 22 Q. Okay? 23 A. Yep. 24 Q. Well, it took a little detective work</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1797</p> <p>1 the use of pesticides including paraquat and -- and 2 a lot of training of -- of farmers and growers and 3 applicators. 4 Q. So -- 5 A. And that may not be the same -- may not 6 have applied in Thailand. 7 Q. So let me propose another answer. How 8 long has it been illegal to use paraquat in the UK? 9 A. Yes. Since the registration was -- the 10 reregistration was denied about 15 years ago or so 11 now, 10 to 15 years ago. 12 Q. So about 15 years ago, it's been -- and 13 this database goes to 2003. So it was after -- two 14 years after the data -- database was initiated, it 15 became illegal to even use it in the UK, correct? 16 A. I haven't given you an exact date of 17 when the deregistration happened in the 18 United Kingdom, I think, to -- so I don't know if it 19 was two years or -- or more than that. 20 Q. I know. And whatever the date is, the 21 date is. We agree with that, and I accept that. It 22 could have been, I think, 2007 potentially? 23 A. Yeah. Maybe it was. 24 Q. But irrespective, one other explanation</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1799</p> <p>1 on our part, but I'm wondering why -- if you know 2 why this database was sent in this capacity in a way 3 which combined the information such that you had to 4 separate it in order to get the correct date fields? 5 Do you know anything about that? 6 A. No. No. I can't help you with that. 7 I'm sorry. 8 Q. Okay. Is it possible they came from 9 two separate databases which were melded together 10 and that confused the data? 11 A. It may be. Dr. Valero -- or Mr. Valero 12 may be able to help you with that. 13 Q. All right. I'm not going to take you 14 through all the -- the columns, Dr. Botham, but I do 15 want to ask you a few more questions on this. 16 If we go to severity column, and that's 17 in DD, and when we use the filter arrow again, we 18 see the options fatal, minor, moderate, none, 19 severe, right? 20 A. Right. 21 Q. And how many fatalities are indicated 22 in the database? 23 I wouldn't expect you to know, but I 24 can represent to you that what we've reported or</p>

29 (Pages 1796 to 1799)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1800</p> <p>1 looked at is there is in this limited database back</p> <p>2 just 17 years, there's 3,536 deaths from exposure.</p> <p>3 Okay?</p> <p>4 Now, you recall there's a total of</p> <p>5 10,856 incident reports from around the world. So</p> <p>6 if my calculations are correct, that means that over</p> <p>7 30 percent of the worldwide incidents resulted in</p> <p>8 death.</p> <p>9 Would that be a fair assessment?</p> <p>10 A. Yeah. I was just doing the math. Yes,</p> <p>11 that's correct.</p> <p>12 Q. Okay. If we compare the outcome column</p> <p>13 in column CH. Okay?</p> <p>14 A. Uh-huh.</p> <p>15 Q. With the severity column in DD. Okay?</p> <p>16 A. Uh-huh.</p> <p>17 Q. Are we there?</p> <p>18 A. Uh-huh.</p> <p>19 Q. We see that one of the categories for</p> <p>20 outcome is fully recovered, and I'll show you that.</p> <p>21 Do you see that?</p> <p>22 A. I do.</p> <p>23 Q. Okay. So the database has an entry in</p> <p>24 one column that shows that a person who was exposed</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1802</p> <p>1 exhibit – Plaintiffs' Deposition Exhibit</p> <p>2 Number 160.</p> <p>3 (Exhibit 160 was identified</p> <p>4 for the record.)</p> <p>5 (Discussion off the record.)</p> <p>6 MR. TILLERY: Let's go off the record</p> <p>7 for just one second, please, sir. Okay?</p> <p>8 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're going off the</p> <p>9 record. The time is 8:36. This ends Media Unit</p> <p>10 Number 4.</p> <p>11 (Discussion off the record.)</p> <p>12 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're going back on</p> <p>13 the record. The time is 8:38. This begins Media</p> <p>14 Unit Number 5.</p> <p>15 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>16 Q. I – there's no particular reason for</p> <p>17 showing you this other than to get an explanation</p> <p>18 about what's referenced here.</p> <p>19 Do you see the SOS International</p> <p>20 referenced in this Exhibit Number 160?</p> <p>21 A. Yes.</p> <p>22 Q. And you're listed as one of the</p> <p>23 recipients; so we pulled this up to look at this.</p> <p>24 You're one of – you were sent this email by</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1801</p> <p>1 to this fully recovered, and that was selected.</p> <p>2 If we then go to severity in column DD,</p> <p>3 okay, and look at the fatal code. Okay?</p> <p>4 A. Uh-huh.</p> <p>5 Q. Do you see that?</p> <p>6 A. I do, yes.</p> <p>7 Q. Okay. You can see there are</p> <p>8 25 incidents that show that a person died but also</p> <p>9 fully recovered.</p> <p>10 A. I've got no explanation to that.</p> <p>11 Q. Yeah. All I'm just trying to say is, I</p> <p>12 mean, this – was there an effort to maintain this</p> <p>13 in an accurate way because it's showing people fully</p> <p>14 recovered who are dead, and they can't be both</p> <p>15 obviously.</p> <p>16 So this is the kind of thing, the sort</p> <p>17 of thing, we saw. And you're saying I should go to</p> <p>18 Basel to ask these questions, correct?</p> <p>19 A. I think you should, yes.</p> <p>20 Q. Okay. Let's pull that down.</p> <p>21 Oh, actually, there's another –</p> <p>22 there's another one. Is there another thing? Let's</p> <p>23 pull that up. What exhibit is that?</p> <p>24 We're going to go in eDepoze to</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1803</p> <p>1 Dave Berry. Who is he?</p> <p>2 A. Well, Dave Berry was a toxicology</p> <p>3 colleague working as a specific expert on paraquat</p> <p>4 at that time, and I know he used to get copied into</p> <p>5 some of the adverse health incidents.</p> <p>6 Q. And GBAP following his name references</p> <p>7 what, sir?</p> <p>8 A. Great Britain Alderley Park, which is</p> <p>9 where CTL was.</p> <p>10 Q. And the date of the email was</p> <p>11 June 27th, 2007, and he copied Lewis Smith. What</p> <p>12 was his role at that time?</p> <p>13 A. So Lewis previously at CTL had moved to</p> <p>14 be the head of global product development for crop</p> <p>15 protection, Syngenta.</p> <p>16 Q. Okay. And then you're listed on this</p> <p>17 as well, right?</p> <p>18 A. I was, yes.</p> <p>19 Q. All right. And then it's reference to</p> <p>20 "Accidental exposure to Gramoxone with severe</p> <p>21 outcome, an eight-year-old boy in China," right?</p> <p>22 A. Right.</p> <p>23 Q. And what is SOS International?</p> <p>24 A. Okay. I think this was an organization</p>

30 (Pages 1800 to 1803)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1804</p> <p>1 that we also used as another route to acquiring</p> <p>2 information about adverse health incidents to our</p> <p>3 product.</p> <p>4 <b>Q. And do you know how they supplied</b></p> <p>5 <b>information to Syngenta?</b></p> <p>6 <b>A. No. Again, I was never involved in</b></p> <p>7 <b>those details; so I can't really comment any further</b></p> <p>8 <b>on that.</b></p> <p>9 <b>Q. Do you know if there was a separate</b></p> <p>10 <b>database for data from International SOS?</b></p> <p>11 <b>A. I was never aware of a separate</b></p> <p>12 <b>database.</b></p> <p>13 <b>Q. Let's go to Exhibit 161, and this is a</b></p> <p>14 <b>share screen.</b></p> <p>15 <b>(Exhibit 161 was identified</b></p> <p>16 <b>for the record.)</b></p> <p>17 <b>BY MR. TILLERY:</b></p> <p>18 <b>Q. Now, have you looked at this exhibit</b></p> <p>19 <b>before, sir?</b></p> <p>20 <b>A. Is this different than the spreadsheet</b></p> <p>21 <b>we were looking at previously?</b></p> <p>22 <b>Q. Yes, sir, it is. It's a completely</b></p> <p>23 <b>different spreadsheet. And this is a -- this one</b></p> <p>24 <b>was produced to us in discovery that had the file</b></p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1806</p> <p>1 <b>MR. TILLERY: And there's one more</b></p> <p>2 <b>spreadsheet, right? Can you pull that? And we'll</b></p> <p>3 <b>call that Exhibit Number 162. 162.</b></p> <p>4 <b>(Exhibit 162 was identified</b></p> <p>5 <b>for the record.)</b></p> <p>6 <b>BY MR. TILLERY:</b></p> <p>7 <b>Q. The last one we're going to refer to</b></p> <p>8 <b>for hold in reference to that exhibit is 161; so I</b></p> <p>9 <b>have one more to show you to see if you have any</b></p> <p>10 <b>information about it, and it's 162.</b></p> <p>11 <b>A. Is this a screen share again?</b></p> <p>12 <b>Q. Yes, it is, sir.</b></p> <p>13 <b>(Discussion off the record.)</b></p> <p>14 <b>BY MR. TILLERY:</b></p> <p>15 <b>Q. Can you see this exhibit, sir, that's</b></p> <p>16 <b>162?</b></p> <p>17 <b>A. Now I can, yes.</b></p> <p>18 <b>Q. Okay. This is yet another database</b></p> <p>19 <b>that's been sent to us. Do you have any information</b></p> <p>20 <b>about this database?</b></p> <p>21 <b>A. No, I don't, although some of the names</b></p> <p>22 <b>that I'm seeing there are in the regulatory</b></p> <p>23 <b>department; so --</b></p> <p>24 <b>Q. Monty Dixon would be --</b></p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1805</p> <p>1 <b>name in the production "Prosar Year 1998 through</b></p> <p>2 <b>02/25/98 - 12/31/98." Okay?</b></p> <p>3 <b>And I don't know if you'd seen this</b></p> <p>4 <b>before.</b></p> <p>5 <b>A. No, I've never seen this one before.</b></p> <p>6 <b>Q. And so it lists a number of columns of</b></p> <p>7 <b>information, and do you know how this one was</b></p> <p>8 <b>created or retained contrary or different from the</b></p> <p>9 <b>first spreadsheet we looked at?</b></p> <p>10 <b>A. Well, the only hint that I've got is</b></p> <p>11 <b>what you just described. If this refers to Prosar,</b></p> <p>12 <b>this is what we were talking about earlier as the</b></p> <p>13 <b>mechanism through which adverse health incidents in</b></p> <p>14 <b>North America were -- were brought into the company</b></p> <p>15 <b>and then recorded.</b></p> <p>16 <b>Q. Okay. And you wouldn't know anything</b></p> <p>17 <b>about the assignment of column headings or the</b></p> <p>18 <b>information contained? I presume you would direct</b></p> <p>19 <b>me to people in Basel to answer my questions?</b></p> <p>20 <b>A. Yeah. Or potentially people in -- and</b></p> <p>21 <b>there may be people in Greensboro still who can help</b></p> <p>22 <b>if there are real details there. But I would -- I</b></p> <p>23 <b>would agree to start with Basel.</b></p> <p>24 <b>Q. Okay.</b></p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1807</p> <p>1 <b>A. Monty Dixon and Janice McFarland, yeah.</b></p> <p>2 <b>Q. Right. So other than that, you'd</b></p> <p>3 <b>direct me to them, I presume, to answer your</b></p> <p>4 <b>questions, right?</b></p> <p>5 <b>A. Yes. Yes. Monty would be the best</b></p> <p>6 <b>person, I think.</b></p> <p>7 <b>Q. Okay.</b></p> <p>8 <b>MR. TILLERY: All right. Let's take a</b></p> <p>9 <b>three- or four-minute break and then go to another</b></p> <p>10 <b>topic altogether. Thank you.</b></p> <p>11 <b>THE WITNESS: Okay.</b></p> <p>12 <b>THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're going off the</b></p> <p>13 <b>record. The time is 8:46. This ends Media Unit</b></p> <p>14 <b>Number 5.</b></p> <p>15 <b>(Recess taken.)</b></p> <p>16 <b>THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're going back on</b></p> <p>17 <b>the record. The time is 8:55. This begins Media</b></p> <p>18 <b>Unit Number 6.</b></p> <p>19 <b>BY MR. TILLERY:</b></p> <p>20 <b>Q. Dr. Botham, in the deposition</b></p> <p>21 <b>yesterday, we discussed a connection with Dan Zadory</b></p> <p>22 <b>and Dr. Richard Smeyne. We discussed stereology.</b></p> <p>23 <b>Do you remember that?</b></p> <p>24 <b>A. I do.</b></p>

31 (Pages 1804 to 1807)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1808</p> <p>1 Q. Stereology is a two-dimensional and</p> <p>2 three-dimensional tissue cell counting system, isn't</p> <p>3 it?</p> <p>4 A. It is.</p> <p>5 Q. A cell is sometimes identified by</p> <p>6 finding the cell nucleus as part of the counting</p> <p>7 from what you read, right?</p> <p>8 MR. NARESH: Steve, may I have -- may I</p> <p>9 have a standing objection to the extent this calls</p> <p>10 for expert testimony?</p> <p>11 MR. TILLERY: Yes.</p> <p>12 MR. NARESH: Go ahead, Phil.</p> <p>13 THE WITNESS: Yes. I agree with</p> <p>14 Mr. Tillery's point.</p> <p>15 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>16 Q. All right. Have you ever performed</p> <p>17 stereology yourself on animal tissue?</p> <p>18 A. No. That's not a -- not -- I've never</p> <p>19 done any pathology myself.</p> <p>20 Q. Okay. All right. Do you have</p> <p>21 familiarity with the general process by which it</p> <p>22 works from the fact that you do have or have had</p> <p>23 stereologists on staff who are trained to do this?</p> <p>24 A. Yeah. I have a certain level of</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1810</p> <p>1 Birmingham, England.</p> <p>2 Do you see that?</p> <p>3 A. I do.</p> <p>4 Q. Now, if you look at -- the "Summary"</p> <p>5 section is on the last page of -- of text on</p> <p>6 page 246, if you go there. I believe it's page 8 of</p> <p>7 the document, "Summary."</p> <p>8 Do you see that?</p> <p>9 A. Yeah. I'm just getting there. It's</p> <p>10 not on page 8.</p> <p>11 Q. It's -- yeah. It is on mine. The</p> <p>12 summary --</p> <p>13 A. Maybe. Just give me a minute. Sorry.</p> <p>14 Yes. I'm sorry. It was underneath where I was</p> <p>15 looking.</p> <p>16 Yes. I can see a summary.</p> <p>17 Q. Yeah. It's a summary, just general.</p> <p>18 It's a -- all -- my point is, is that this</p> <p>19 information was in the public domain about doing</p> <p>20 cell counting in 1946. Okay?</p> <p>21 A. Okay.</p> <p>22 Q. All right. And then if we go to -- and</p> <p>23 we don't have to show this, but I would -- did</p> <p>24 you -- strike that.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1809</p> <p>1 understanding.</p> <p>2 Q. All right. So were you aware that</p> <p>3 methods to perform 2D stereology were available in</p> <p>4 1946?</p> <p>5 A. No. That's not the thing that I would</p> <p>6 have known.</p> <p>7 Q. Yeah. Let me show you an exhibit, and</p> <p>8 we'll call this Plaintiffs' Deposition Exhibit</p> <p>9 Number 163. If you'd open that.</p> <p>10 (Exhibit 163 was identified</p> <p>11 for the record.)</p> <p>12 MR. NARESH: And if I may add to that</p> <p>13 standing objection on scope.</p> <p>14 MR. TILLERY: Of course. I understand</p> <p>15 your -- and you have that objection. For the</p> <p>16 record, I'm consenting to that continuing objection.</p> <p>17 Q. If you'd look at this, it's a very</p> <p>18 brief article. And this exhibit is entitled</p> <p>19 "Estimation of Nuclear Population from Microtome</p> <p>20 Sections."</p> <p>21 A. Yes.</p> <p>22 Q. Okay. And if you look at this</p> <p>23 document, this document was written by</p> <p>24 M. Abercrombie, Department of Zoology, University,</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1811</p> <p>1 Did you happen to look at the Smeyne</p> <p>2 deposition last night?</p> <p>3 A. I did not.</p> <p>4 Q. Okay. I would just suggest --</p> <p>5 represent to you that Dr. Smeyne on page 114 of his</p> <p>6 deposition referenced this particular exhibit that I</p> <p>7 just put up on the screen, which is Exhibit 163.</p> <p>8 And he referenced it as the original paper by</p> <p>9 Elizabeth Abercrombie in the Anatomical Record,</p> <p>10 which I think in 1946 was really the gold standard</p> <p>11 for estimating neurons.</p> <p>12 And my only question to you is -- and</p> <p>13 if you would -- would you care to see that because I</p> <p>14 can show you that, what he testified to on the</p> <p>15 screen.</p> <p>16 A. Well, why not? Why don't you share it.</p> <p>17 Q. Well, let's do that. Okay. Can you</p> <p>18 pull up 164?</p> <p>19 (Exhibit 164 was identified</p> <p>20 for the record.)</p> <p>21 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>22 Q. Okay. This is just a hard copy of the</p> <p>23 transcript. And the first page of this says it's</p> <p>24 the videotaped deposition of Richard Smeyne dated</p>

32 (Pages 1808 to 1811)



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1812</p> <p>1 October 2, 2020. Do you see that?</p> <p>2 A. I do.</p> <p>3 Q. All right. If you go to the next page,</p> <p>4 and the question is starting on line 9, and it says,</p> <p>5 "And in the '50s and '60s, those methods changed and</p> <p>6 improved. Is that also correct?"</p> <p>7 And there was an objection. And then I</p> <p>8 said, "You can answer."</p> <p>9 And then he answers on line 16, "I can</p> <p>10 only – the original paper by Elizabeth Abercrombie</p> <p>11 in the Anatomical Record, which I think is 1946, was</p> <p>12 really the gold standard for estimating neurons."</p> <p>13 Do you see that?</p> <p>14 A. I do.</p> <p>15 Q. Okay. All right. Do you have any</p> <p>16 reason to dispute what Dr. Sworn – Dr. Smeyne's</p> <p>17 sworn testimony indicated?</p> <p>18 A. No, not at all. He's an expert in his</p> <p>19 field.</p> <p>20 Q. All right.</p> <p>21 Now, were you aware there's an</p> <p>22 International Society for Stereology and Image</p> <p>23 Analysis?</p> <p>24 A. I may have known at one time, but I</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1814</p> <p>1 Q. "ISSIA continues from a</p> <p>2 well-established International Society for</p> <p>3 Stereology, ISS, with expanded scope to all aspects</p> <p>4 of image analysis. Our members are coming from many</p> <p>5 different fields of science such as mathematics,</p> <p>6 biomedicine, computer science, material science,</p> <p>7 statistics, geology, stochastic geometry,</p> <p>8 et cetera."</p> <p>9 Do you see that?</p> <p>10 A. I do.</p> <p>11 Q. All right. Do you know when this</p> <p>12 organization was formed?</p> <p>13 A. No. I have no idea.</p> <p>14 Q. Okay. Well, let's go to the next</p> <p>15 exhibit, which is 166.</p> <p>16 (Exhibit 166 was identified</p> <p>17 for the record.)</p> <p>18 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>19 Q. And I show you this just to show that</p> <p>20 it was founded – the International Society was</p> <p>21 founded in 1963. And if you look at this exhibit,</p> <p>22 and I think it's on page 3 of the exhibit.</p> <p>23 Actually, yes, if you go to the number 3.1.</p> <p>24 A. Okay. That's on page 2.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1813</p> <p>1 have no memory of -- of that specifically at the</p> <p>2 moment.</p> <p>3 Q. Do you have people at Syngenta who are</p> <p>4 part of that organization?</p> <p>5 A. Certainly not now, no.</p> <p>6 Q. And would that be after 2007 when your</p> <p>7 laboratories closed in England?</p> <p>8 A. Yes, certainly. And I don't even know</p> <p>9 if there were prior to that.</p> <p>10 Q. Okay. If you can, I'm going to pull</p> <p>11 this next exhibit up. It's number 165.</p> <p>12 (Exhibit 165 was identified</p> <p>13 for the record.)</p> <p>14 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>15 Q. And if you look on the first page.</p> <p>16 A. Okay.</p> <p>17 Q. There's a section under the little</p> <p>18 diagram there, and it says "International Society</p> <p>19 for Stereology and Image Analysis. ISSIA is an</p> <p>20 international scientific society aiming to promote</p> <p>21 stereology and image analysis in a wide range of</p> <p>22 disciplines."</p> <p>23 Do you see that?</p> <p>24 A. I do.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1815</p> <p>1 Q. All right. It's on page 2. "Purpose</p> <p>2 of association and scope of activity."</p> <p>3 Do you see that?</p> <p>4 A. I do.</p> <p>5 Q. "Association professes the tradition of</p> <p>6 nonprofit organization International Society for</p> <p>7 Stereology founded as Internationale Gesellschaft</p> <p>8 fur Stereologie" – my German is not so good,</p> <p>9 okay? – "in Stuttgart in 1963. It continues its</p> <p>10 traditions and sets its own aim of holding within</p> <p>11 the framework of its activities the role of an</p> <p>12 international nongovernmental organization in the</p> <p>13 fields specified hereinbelow."</p> <p>14 Do you see that?</p> <p>15 A. I do.</p> <p>16 Q. Well, it was formed as an international</p> <p>17 society in 1963. And did you know that</p> <p>18 3D stereology had by that time already been created</p> <p>19 as a means to augment the 2D stereology that was</p> <p>20 used in 1946?</p> <p>21 A. No, I didn't. I had no knowledge of</p> <p>22 the history of that.</p> <p>23 Q. Okay. Do you have any scientific basis</p> <p>24 to dispute the facts that I'm asking you?</p>


33 (Pages 1812 to 1815)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1816</p> <p>1 A. No, I don't.</p> <p>2 Q. All right. Now, if we can, let's go to</p> <p>3 exhibit now 167. Let's go to Exhibit 167.</p> <p>4 (Exhibit 167 was identified</p> <p>5 for the record.)</p> <p>6 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>7 Q. Have you heard of the Journal of</p> <p>8 Microscopy?</p> <p>9 A. Yes. I'm pretty – I'm pretty sure</p> <p>10 I've heard of that.</p> <p>11 Q. And this is – is the – basically the</p> <p>12 only peer-reviewed publication of the Royal</p> <p>13 Microscopical Society, right?</p> <p>14 A. Yeah. That looks like that that's the</p> <p>15 case.</p> <p>16 Q. All right. And – and do you</p> <p>17 understand that this Journal of Microscopy is the</p> <p>18 oldest journal dedicated to the science of</p> <p>19 microscopy? You wouldn't dispute that, I presume?</p> <p>20 A. No. I have no reason to dispute that.</p> <p>21 Q. Okay. And it – were you aware that it</p> <p>22 obtained its current name in 1869? You wouldn't</p> <p>23 dispute that, would you?</p> <p>24 A. I wouldn't dispute it, no.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1818</p> <p>1 methods"?</p> <p>2 A. "The principal measuring methods</p> <p>3 employed in morphometry, generally known as</p> <p>4 stereology, allow information on volumes, surface</p> <p>5 areas, numbers of structures and many other</p> <p>6 dimensions to be derived from simple counting</p> <p>7 operations. Until relatively recently, these</p> <p>8 techniques have found only limited application in</p> <p>9 biology, although they have been used for many years</p> <p>10 in the inorganic sciences. With the development of</p> <p>11 reliable quantitative methods in physiology and</p> <p>12 biochemistry, however, stereologic techniques are</p> <p>13 becoming increasingly important, and a number of</p> <p>14 interesting methods have been developed which are</p> <p>15 both rapid and simple. In this paper, a number of</p> <p>16 practical techniques are presented which have proved</p> <p>17 useful in light and electron microscopy."</p> <p>18 Q. And would you agree that this was</p> <p>19 published in June of 1967?</p> <p>20 A. Yes, it was.</p> <p>21 Q. And would you agree that's just one</p> <p>22 year after the initial registration of paraquat in</p> <p>23 the United States in June of 1966?</p> <p>24 A. Okay. Yes.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1817</p> <p>1 Q. It's probably not far from where you</p> <p>2 live, I presume?</p> <p>3 A. I assume so.</p> <p>4 Q. Okay. And were you aware that one of</p> <p>5 the focuses of this Journal is stereology?</p> <p>6 A. No, I didn't know that.</p> <p>7 Q. And you wouldn't dispute that, would</p> <p>8 you?</p> <p>9 A. Nope.</p> <p>10 Q. All right. And let's go to 168.</p> <p>11 (Exhibit 168 was identified</p> <p>12 for the record.)</p> <p>13 BY MR. TILLERY:</p> <p>14 Q. This is Plaintiffs' Deposition</p> <p>15 Exhibit 168. And this is an abstract, if you look</p> <p>16 it up. A 1967 Journal of the Royal</p> <p>17 Microscopical Society, Volume 87, Issue 1.</p> <p>18 Do you see that?</p> <p>19 A. I do.</p> <p>20 Q. And – and it says "Stereology</p> <p>21 techniques in microscopy." Okay?</p> <p>22 A. Yep.</p> <p>23 Q. And would you mind reading into the</p> <p>24 record the part that starts "The principal measuring</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1819</p> <p>1 Q. Okay. And the – would you agree also</p> <p>2 that from these documents that I've shared with you</p> <p>3 that the technology and understanding of how to</p> <p>4 perform stereology was employed in multiple</p> <p>5 scientific disciplines including biology?</p> <p>6 A. Yes. That seems to be true from what</p> <p>7 we've got here.</p> <p>8 Q. Okay. I believe you told me in --</p> <p>9 earlier in this deposition that before 2007, at</p> <p>10 least, when CPL laboratories was closed, okay, that</p> <p>11 laboratories ICI and Syngenta had in England were</p> <p>12 state-of-the-art labs, correct?</p> <p>13 A. Yeah. In many – in many aspects, they</p> <p>14 were.</p> <p>15 Q. Had ICI and then later Syngenta wanted</p> <p>16 to use available 2D or 3D stereology techniques in</p> <p>17 their laboratories in the 1960s or '70s or '80s to</p> <p>18 count dopaminergic brain cells, there was nothing</p> <p>19 preventing them from buying the stereology equipment</p> <p>20 and hiring a trained stereologist to do the studies,</p> <p>21 was there?</p> <p>22 A. Conceivably, that's true.</p> <p>23 Q. Did they do that?</p> <p>24 A. I'm not aware that they employed a</p>

34 (Pages 1816 to 1819)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1820</p> <p>1 specific expert in stereology.</p> <p>2 Q. Okay. Until Louise Marks came on the</p> <p>3 scene in the early 2000s, correct?</p> <p>4 A. That's right.</p> <p>5 Q. To your knowledge, had Chevron wanted</p> <p>6 to use available 2D or 3D stereology techniques in</p> <p>7 their laboratories in the 1960s and 1970s to count</p> <p>8 dopaminergic brain cells, was there anything from</p> <p>9 where you're sitting that would prevent them from</p> <p>10 buying the stereology equipment, hiring a trained</p> <p>11 stereologist to do the studies?</p> <p>12 A. Again, conceivably, there's nothing</p> <p>13 that could have stopped them from doing that.</p> <p>14 Q. Okay. Was IP injection available as a</p> <p>15 laboratory tool for the introduction of chemicals</p> <p>16 into test animals by 1960?</p> <p>17 A. It was.</p> <p>18 Q. From a purely technological standpoint</p> <p>19 based upon what I've shown you about stereology and</p> <p>20 stereology availability, there was nothing</p> <p>21 preventing either ICI or Chevron from performing in</p> <p>22 the 1960s or 1970s the exact same type of studies</p> <p>23 performed by Dr. Louise Marks in the early 2000s,</p> <p>24 was there?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1822</p> <p>1 this as confidential pursuant to the protective</p> <p>2 order.</p> <p>3 MR. TILLERY: Doctor, let's go off the</p> <p>4 record.</p> <p>5 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Hold on a minute.</p> <p>6 Renee, orders?</p> <p>7 THE REPORTER: Go off -- are we "done"</p> <p>8 done?</p> <p>9 MR. NARESH: We're done.</p> <p>10 THE REPORTER: Oh, okay. I guess the</p> <p>11 same copy orders, standing orders?</p> <p>12 MR. NARESH: Yes, please, for Syngenta.</p> <p>13 MR. TILLERY: It is for the same.</p> <p>14 MR. ORLET: Same for Chevron.</p> <p>15 MR. HOPP: Same for Growmark.</p> <p>16 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: And same video</p> <p>17 orders for everybody?</p> <p>18 MR. NARESH: Yes.</p> <p>19 MR. TILLERY: Yes.</p> <p>20 MR. ORLET: Same video orders.</p> <p>21 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: This concludes --</p> <p>22 MR. HOPP: Yes.</p> <p>23 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: This concludes the</p> <p>24 video-recorded deposition of Philip Botham,</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1821</p> <p>1 A. No. In theory, that's right.</p> <p>2 MR. TILLERY: Thank you. I have no</p> <p>3 further questions, Dr. Botham.</p> <p>4 MR. NARESH: All right. Joe or Tony,</p> <p>5 do you have any questions?</p> <p>6 MR. ORLET: I do not have any</p> <p>7 questions.</p> <p>8 MR. HOPP: I do not have any questions</p> <p>9 for Growmark.</p> <p>10 MR. NARESH: Okay. Can we take a</p> <p>11 break? I want to speak briefly with my client, and</p> <p>12 then we'll come back on the record.</p> <p>13 MR. TILLERY: Yes, sir.</p> <p>14 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're going off the</p> <p>15 record. The time is 9:14. This ends Media Unit</p> <p>16 Number 6.</p> <p>17 (Recess taken.)</p> <p>18 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're going back on</p> <p>19 the record. The time is 8:29 [sic]. This begins</p> <p>20 Media Unit Number 7.</p> <p>21 MR. NARESH: Syngenta will reserve its</p> <p>22 questioning for Dr. Botham at trial. We don't have</p> <p>23 any further questions for Dr. Botham right now.</p> <p>24 We will read and sign and designate</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 1823</p> <p>1 Volume 7. We're going off the record at 9:30.</p> <p>2 (Whereupon, signature was not</p> <p>3 waived and the witness was</p> <p>4 excused at 9:30 a.m.)</p> <p>5 --oOo--</p> <p>6</p> <p>7</p> <p>8</p> <p>9</p> <p>10</p> <p>11</p> <p>12</p> <p>13</p> <p>14</p> <p>15</p> <p>16</p> <p>17</p> <p>18</p> <p>19</p> <p>20</p> <p>21</p> <p>22</p> <p>23</p> <p>24</p>

35 (Pages 1820 to 1823)

<p style="text-align: right; margin-bottom: 10px;"><b>Page 1824</b></p> <p style="text-align: center;">1        CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER</p> <p style="text-align: center;">2        I, RENEE COMBS QUINBY, a Registered</p> <p style="text-align: center;">3        Diplomate Reporter, Certified Realtime Reporter,</p> <p style="text-align: center;">4        Certified Court Reporter (MO), Certified Court</p> <p style="text-align: center;">5        Reporter (IL), and Notary Public within and for the</p> <p style="text-align: center;">6        State of Missouri, do hereby certify that the</p> <p style="text-align: center;">7        witness whose testimony appears in the foregoing</p> <p style="text-align: center;">8        deposition was duly sworn by me to testify to the</p> <p style="text-align: center;">9        truth and nothing but the truth; that the testimony</p> <p style="text-align: center;">10       of said witness was taken by stenographic means by</p> <p style="text-align: center;">11       me to the best of my ability and thereafter reduced</p> <p style="text-align: center;">12       to print under my direction.</p> <p style="text-align: center;">13       I further certify that I am neither</p> <p style="text-align: center;">14       attorney nor counsel nor related nor employed by any</p> <p style="text-align: center;">15       of the parties to the action in which this</p> <p style="text-align: center;">16       deposition was taken; further, that I am not a</p> <p style="text-align: center;">17       relative or employee of any attorney or counsel</p> <p style="text-align: center;">18       employed by the parties hereto or financially</p> <p style="text-align: center;">19       interested in this action.</p> <p style="text-align: center;">20       My Commission expires April 9, 2021</p> <div style="text-align: center;">  <p style="margin-top: 5px;">21       <i>[Signature]</i></p> <p style="margin-top: 5px;">22       Renee Combs Quinby, RDR, CRR, CCR (MO) #1291,</p> <p style="margin-top: 5px;">23       CSR (IL) #084-004867</p> <p style="margin-top: 5px;">24</p> </div>	<p style="text-align: right; margin-bottom: 10px;"><b>Page 1826</b></p> <p style="text-align: center;">1        ERRATA SHEET</p> <p style="text-align: center;">2        Witness Name: PHILIP BOTHAM, Ph.D.</p> <p style="text-align: center;">3        Case Name: DIANA HOFFMANN, Individually and as</p> <p style="text-align: center;">4        Independent Administrator of the Estate of</p> <p style="text-align: center;">5        THOMAS R. HOFFMANN, Deceased, et al. v.</p> <p style="text-align: center;">6        SYNGENTA CROP PROTECTION, LLC, et al.</p> <p style="text-align: center;">7        Date Taken: JANUARY 6, 2021</p> <p style="text-align: center;">8        Page # _____ Line # _____</p> <p style="text-align: center;">9        Should read: _____</p> <p style="text-align: center;">10       Reason for change: _____</p> <p style="text-align: center;">11       Page # _____ Line # _____</p> <p style="text-align: center;">12       Should read: _____</p> <p style="text-align: center;">13       Reason for change: _____</p> <p style="text-align: center;">14       Page # _____ Line # _____</p> <p style="text-align: center;">15       Should read: _____</p> <p style="text-align: center;">16       Reason for change: _____</p> <p style="text-align: center;">17       Page # _____ Line # _____</p> <p style="text-align: center;">18       Should read: _____</p> <p style="text-align: center;">19       Reason for change: _____</p> <p style="text-align: center;">20       Page # _____ Line # _____</p> <p style="text-align: center;">21       Should read: _____</p> <p style="text-align: center;">22       Reason for change: _____</p> <p style="text-align: center;">23       Page # _____ Line # _____</p> <p style="text-align: center;">24       Witness Signature: _____</p>
<p style="text-align: right; margin-bottom: 10px;"><b>Page 1825</b></p> <p style="text-align: center;">1        ALARIS LITIGATION SERVICES</p> <p style="text-align: center;">2        January 15, 2021</p> <p style="text-align: center;">3        Ragan Naresh, Esq.</p> <p style="text-align: center;">4        Kirkland &amp; Ellis, LLP</p> <p style="text-align: center;">5        1301 Pennsylvania Avenue NW</p> <p style="text-align: center;">6        Washington, D.C. 20004</p> <p style="text-align: center;">7        IN RE: DIANA HOFFMANN, Individually and as</p> <p style="text-align: center;">8        Independent Administrator of the Estate of</p> <p style="text-align: center;">9        THOMAS R. HOFFMANN, Deceased, et al. v.</p> <p style="text-align: center;">10       SYNGENTA CROP PROTECTION, LLC, et al.</p> <p style="text-align: center;">11       Dear Mr. Naresh:</p> <p style="text-align: center;">12       Please find enclosed your copies of the deposition of</p> <p style="text-align: center;">13       PHILIP BOTHAM, Ph.D. taken on January 6, 2021 in the</p> <p style="text-align: center;">14       above-referenced case. Also enclosed is the original</p> <p style="text-align: center;">15       signature page and errata sheets.</p> <p style="text-align: center;">16       Please have the witness read your copy of the</p> <p style="text-align: center;">17       transcript, indicate any changes and/or corrections</p> <p style="text-align: center;">18       desired on the errata sheets, and sign the signature</p> <p style="text-align: center;">19       page before a notary public.</p> <p style="text-align: center;">20       Please return the errata sheets and notarized</p> <p style="text-align: center;">21       signature page to our office at 711 N 11th Street, St.</p> <p style="text-align: center;">22       Louis, MO 63101 for filing prior to trial date.</p> <p style="text-align: center;">23       Sincerely,</p> <p style="text-align: center;">24       RENEE COMBS QUINBY</p> <p style="text-align: center;">Enclosures</p>	<p style="text-align: right; margin-bottom: 10px;"><b>Page 1827</b></p> <p style="text-align: center;">1        STATE OF _____ )</p> <p style="text-align: center;">2        COUNTY OF _____ )</p> <p style="text-align: center;">3        I, PHILIP BOTHAM, Ph.D., do hereby certify:</p> <p style="text-align: center;">4        That I have read the foregoing deposition;</p> <p style="text-align: center;">5        That I have made such changes in form</p> <p style="text-align: center;">6        and/or substance to the within deposition as might</p> <p style="text-align: center;">7        be necessary to render the same true and correct;</p> <p style="text-align: center;">8        That having made such changes thereon, I</p> <p style="text-align: center;">9        hereby subscribe my name to the deposition.</p> <p style="text-align: center;">10       I declare under penalty of perjury that the</p> <p style="text-align: center;">11       foregoing is true and correct.</p> <p style="text-align: center;">12       Executed this _____ day of _____,</p> <p style="text-align: center;">13       20____, at _____.</p> <p style="text-align: center;">14       _____</p> <p style="text-align: center;">15       PHILIP BOTHAM, Ph.D.</p> <p style="text-align: center;">16       _____</p> <p style="text-align: center;">17       NOTARY PUBLIC</p> <p style="text-align: center;">18       My Commission Expires: _____</p> <p style="text-align: center;">19       _____</p> <p style="text-align: center;">20       _____</p> <p style="text-align: center;">21       _____</p> <p style="text-align: center;">22       _____</p> <p style="text-align: center;">23       _____</p> <p style="text-align: center;">24       _____</p>